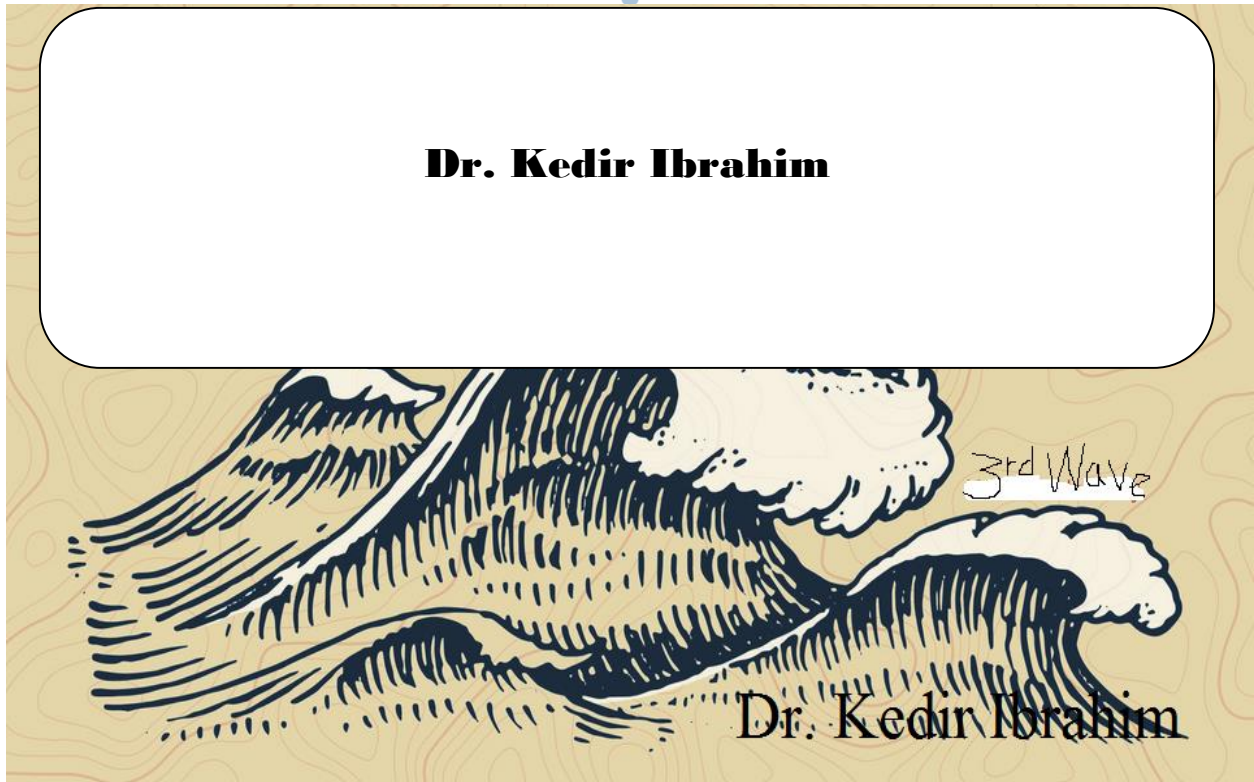




# **Three Waves of Corruptions and The Danger of the Final Cataclysm**



**Dr. Kedir Ibrahim**



NOVEMBER 7, 2023

ADDIS ABABA  
Ethiopia

# **Three Waves of Corruptions and**

**(The Danger of the Final cataclysm)**

**Dr. Kedir Ibrahim**



Dr. Kedir Ibrahim

Revised November, 2023

## Acknowledgement

For about ten years, I have been reading different books on shadow government. However, I have not read books written by simple minds. I have read and digested superlative works written by advanced and discerning men of pen. I am greatly indebted to all especially, the following eminent authors and writers for the help and knowledge obtained from their various books and articles:

**Sheik Imran Husein-Sheik Imran Husein** (born in the Caribbean island of Trinidad in 1942) is a contemporary Islamic scholar, thinker, philosopher and expert in Islamic Eschatology and International Monetary System. His knowledge in a number of subjects related to Islamic Eschatology is phenomenal and unparalleled in any time in Islamic history. He is a graduate of the Aleemiyah Institute of Islamic Studies in Karachi and has studied at several institutions of higher learning including the University of Karachi, the University of the West Indies, Al Azhar University and the Graduate Institute of International Relations in Switzerland. He worked for several years as a Foreign Service Officer in the Ministry of Foreign Affairs of the Government of Trinidad and Tobago which gave him a good insight on how the world really works. He is a former Principal of the Aleemiyah Institute of Islamic Studies, Director of Research of the World Muslim Congress in Karachi, Pakistan, Director of the Islamic Institute for Education and Research in Miami, Florida, and Director of Dawah for Tanzeem-e-Islami of North America. He has traveled continuously and extensively around the world on Islamic lecture tours since graduating from the Aleemiyah Institute of Islamic Studies in 1971 at age 29, and he has also written more than a dozen books on Islam and contemporary world events.

**Michel Chossudovsky**-Michel Chossudovsky is an award-winning author, Professor of Economics (emeritus) at the University of Ottawa, Founder and Director of the Centre for Research on Globalization (CRG), Montreal, Editor of Global Research. He has taught as visiting professor in Western Europe, Southeast Asia, the Pacific and Latin America. He has served as economic adviser to governments of developing countries and has acted as a consultant for several international organizations. He is the author of 13 books. He is a contributor to the Encyclopaedia Britannica. His writings have been published in more than twenty languages. In 2014, he was awarded the Gold Medal for Merit of the Republic of Serbia for his writings on NATO's war of aggression against Yugoslavia.

**Peter Koenig-Peter Koenig** is a geopolitical analyst and a former Senior Economist at the World Bank and the World Health Organization (WHO), where he worked for over 30 years around the world. He is the author of “Implosion – An Economic Thriller about War, Environmental Destruction and Corporate Greed”; and co-author of Cynthia McKinney’s book “When China Sneezes: From the Coronavirus Lockdown to the Global Politico-Economic Crisis” (Clarity Press – November 1, 2020). Peter is a Research Associate of the Centre for Research on Globalization (CRG). He is also a non-resident Senior Fellow of the Chongyang Institute of Renmin University, Beijing.

**David Sorenson** -An intelligent and discerning journalist, who exposed the shadow government and whose exposure exceeded all others on his official website “Stop World Control”

**William Guy Carr**-Commander Carr had a distinguished Naval Career. During World War I he served as navigating officer of H.M. Submarines. In World War Two, he was Naval Control Officer for the St. Lawrence ; then Staff Officer Operations at Shelbourne, N.S.; then senior Naval Officer at Goose Bay, Labrador. As an officer on the staff of Commodore Reginald Brock, he organized the 7<sup>th</sup> Victory Loan for the twenty-two Royal Canadian Naval Training Divisions. As an author, he published a number of qualified books.

**Ella Ster** -Germanic Website full of highly qualified information on the shadow government, And all of the writers whose articles I have used. Thank You May God bless you all-together.

## Dedication

*This book is dedicated to*

Sheik Imran Husein,  
who has taught me (from  
distance) about the shadow  
of three parts and  
the goal of the threefold  
operation of the world  
affairs;  
and from whose insight I am  
invariably benefited; who  
showed me the reality of  
today's world

And

Dr Biniam Atnafe,  
My beloved friend,  
an Orthodox christian  
from whose mouth I heard  
for the first time about the  
shadow government  
and  
Who has been on my side in  
my difficulties of academic  
life.

## Contents

<b>Introduction.....</b>	<b>8</b>
<b>The World on the Verge of the Third wave.....</b>	<b>10</b>
<b>1. Three Periods of Enlightenment.....</b>	<b>11</b>
First Period of Enlightenment: The Early Enlightenment: 1685-1730 .....	11
Second Period of Enlightenment: The High Enlightenment: 1730-1780 .....	12
Third Period of Enlightenment: The Late Enlightenment and Beyond: 1780-1815 .....	12
<b>2. Three Monotheistic Religious Sects.....</b>	<b>14</b>
One: Sects of Judaism .....	14
Two: Sects of Christianity .....	16
Three: Sects of Islam .....	21
<b>3. Three Waves of Feminism.....</b>	<b>23</b>
The First Wave.....	23
The Second Wave of Feminism.....	28
The Third Wave of Feminism.....	28
<b>4. Three Approaches to normalize Practice of Homosexuality .....</b>	<b>34</b>
First Approach: Desensitization.....	34
Second Approach: Jamming .....	36
Third Approach: Conversion .....	38
<b>5. Three Ruling States.....</b>	<b>41</b>
The First Ruling State: Pax Britanica .....	41
The Second Ruling State: Pax Americana .....	43
The Third Ruling State-Pax Judaica .....	54
<b>6. Three Waves of Monetary Systems .....</b>	<b>66</b>
First Wave Money: Gold and silver currency .....	66
Second Wave Money Fiat/paper Currency .....	67
Third Wave Money: Digital currency .....	69
<b>7. Three World Governments .....</b>	<b>72</b>
First World Government: League of Nation .....	72
Second World Government: United Nations .....	72
Third World Government: One World Government.....	73

<b>8. Three Cities Which Run the World.....</b>	<b>75</b>
The First City: City of London Inc. ....	76
The Second City: Washington DC (District of Colombia) .....	77
The Third City: Vatican City .....	79
<b>9. The Three Sisters Organizations used to further the Plan of the New World Order .....</b>	<b>81</b>
First: The Council on Foreign Relations.....	81
Second: The Bilderbergers.....	82
Third: The Trilateral Commission .....	84
<b>10. Three Waves of Democracy .....</b>	<b>87</b>
First wave.....	88
Second wave .....	89
Third wave .....	89
<b>11. The Three Waves of Globalization .....</b>	<b>91</b>
The First Wave Globalization .....	91
The Second Wave Globalization.....	92
The Third Wave Globalization .....	93
<b>12. Three Waves of Modernity .....</b>	<b>95</b>
First Wave of Modernity: Liberalism (Control over Nature).....	98
Second Wave of Modernity: Socialism/Communism (Control over Man).....	100
Third Wave of Modernity: Fascism (Perpetual Struggle: Control of Nature and Man) .....	102
<b>13. The Three Waves of Messaging (and How the Third Wave Changed Everything).....</b>	<b>106</b>
The First Wave of Messaging .....	107
The Second Wave of Messaging.....	108
The Third Wave of Messaging.....	108
<b>14. The Three Waves of Industrial Revolutions.....</b>	<b>111</b>
The First Wave: The Agricultural Revolution .....	111
The Second Wave: The Industrial Revolution .....	113
The Third Wave: The Information Revolution .....	115
<b>15. Three Fold Hegelian Dialectics .....</b>	<b>122</b>
First: Thesis.....	122
Second: Antithesis .....	122
Third: Synthesis .....	122
<b>16. Three Modes of Operation .....</b>	<b>136</b>

Second: Reaction .....	136
Third: Solution .....	136
<b>17. Three Categories of International War/Conflict.....</b>	<b>139</b>
First: Local conflict.....	139
Second: Regional conflict .....	139
Third: Strategic nuclear conflict .....	140
<b>18. Three Operations of Local Conflict.....</b>	<b>141</b>
First: Arm Transfer .....	141
Second: Covert operation and Terrorism .....	141
Third: Direct military Intervention .....	141
<b>19. Three World Wars .....</b>	<b>142</b>
The First World War .....	143
The Second World War .....	144
The Third World War .....	145
<b>20. Three Fold Operations of Waging Third World War .....</b>	<b>148</b>
First step: Biological war .....	148
Second step: Cyber war .....	149
Third Step: Nuclear War.....	148
<b>21. Three Devastating Nature of Nuclear War.....</b>	<b>150</b>
The First Devastating Nature: Nuclear War.....	150
The Second Devastating Nature: Nuclear Fallout.....	150
The Third Devastating Nature: Nuclear Winter.....	150
<b>22. Three stage of Temple Construction in Jerusalem .....</b>	<b>153</b>
The First Temple.....	153
The Second Temple .....	154
The third Temple.....	154
<b>23. Three Waves of Intifada.....</b>	<b>158</b>
First Wave Intifada .....	159
Second Wave Intifada .....	160
Third Wave Intifada .....	161
<b>Conclusion .....</b>	<b>167</b>
<b>Appendices.....</b>	<b>170</b>
Appendix A. 25 Rules of Politically Effective Communication in Favor of Israel .....	170

<b>THE 25 RULES FOR EFFECTIVE COMMUNICATION.....</b>	<b>170</b>
Appendix B. Speech of Rabbi Rabinovich's Speech, January 12th, 1952 On the Third World War....	189
Appendix C. Glossary of Terms that Many People are not familiar with.....	193



## Introduction

None is so blind. Everything is publicly revealed. There is no such thing as ‘conspiracy theory’, a CIA coined term. World scholars who have been warning mankind for many years have spoken the truth. They had been unjustly accused of conspiracy theory. There are evil beings who have been conspiring against human beings. The conspiracy has been in effect for centuries. There is a mastermind who has been guiding world events in shadows of three parts. His rule, from the ‘Island’ and ‘the white room’, has spanned across centuries. The goal is-massive reduction of world population, control over the world’s natural resources, creation of Greater Israel in the Middle East as a headquarter of the world government and crowning the king-despot of the entire world on behalf of the ‘Chosen People’.

Therefore, the struggle of innocent people of the world is not with flesh and blood, but with the spiritual forces of darkness who control all those in high places on this earth. However, the modern men and women, especially, holders of advanced degrees do not believe in this fact. They are the most ignorant of all of mankind as far as the hidden agenda of the shadow government is concerned. The secular system of education with its crown in the modern secular universities has blinded their minds. The secularization of knowledge eventually led to a secular interpretation of the universe and of reality in which the subject of religion faded away from consciousness. Modern secular mankind no longer believe in the existence of the unseen world<sup>1</sup>.

Those who believe in truth and act accordingly shall do so for their salvation, as those who deny the truth and act accordingly shall do so for their damnation.

In reality, there is a hidden agent with its hidden plan of winning the souls of men away from God Almighty. The agent established a shadow government from where it gives orders to their servants, to accomplish the hidden agenda. The mastermind and ministers of the shadow government have shaped every major movements, revolutions and policies, including covid crisis in triple. You can understand this fact by scanning the content of this book. The reason of their using **tri**angular sign and ‘one eye’ as their mark is now clear. All of the actions related to the threefold operations are directed towards wrong ends. The gathered data, shows that the master plan has been finalized. As a result, today we are living in an age when the world could be overtaken by disaster at any time. Because, the trinity of deception is coming to an end with the extermination of world population by the final cataclysm of the third world war.

As evidences of the above mentioned facts, a number of data are gathered from different books and different websites. I connected the dots of the data collected from the three ‘W’s (WWW), so as to show the grand design in a “*harmonious whole*”. The whole structure of the book is uniformly

---

<sup>1</sup> See sheik Imran Husein’s book entitled ‘An Islamic View of Gog and Magog in the Modern World

interconnected like jigsaw puzzle in explaining three waves across different fields of human experiences.

I was motivated to collect the data in this book by three operational methods as taught by my beloved teacher, Sheik Imran Husein. I have introduced the rule of three in this book, with his explanation of the subject of three ruling states.

The collected data has confirmed the claim of Sheik Imran Husein that the master plan is being carried-out in three columns.

Dr Kedir Ibrahim; Addis Ababa, 11/7/2023

## The World on the Verge of the Third wave

The modern civilization is the antithesis of religious way of life. It began in the age of enlightenment (renaissance). The world has been led by intensive and extensive waves of darkness from renaissance all the way down to the Covid-19 crisis.

The agents of the shadow government utilized a triple waves where they participate in apparently opposing ideologies or countries while in fact operating all sides of the conflict. As can be deduced from the data presented in this book, almost all of the world's social, political and economic affairs of human activities have been guided in three waves. **Politically**, there are three ruling states: pax Britannica, pax Americana, pax Judaica; Three world governments: League of Nation, United Nations, One World Government; Three cities which run the world: city of London Inc., Washington dc (district of Colombia), Vatican City. Three sisters organizations: the council on foreign relations, the Bilderbergers, the trilateral commission; Three fold Hegelian dialectics: thesis, antithesis, synthesis; Three modes of operation: problem, reaction, solution; **Economically**, there are three waves of monetary systems: gold and silver currency, fiat/paper currency, digital currency; there are the three waves of industrial revolutions: the agricultural revolution; the industrial revolution, the information revolution; **Militarily**, there are three world wars: first world war, second world war, third world war; Three fold operations of waging third world war: biological war, cyber war, nuclear war; Three devastating nature of nuclear war: nuclear war, nuclear fallout, nuclear winter; Three waves of intifada: First intifada, Second intifada, third intifada; Three categories of international war/conflict: local conflict, regional conflict, strategic nuclear conflict; Three operations of local conflict: arm transfer, covert operation and terrorism, direct military intervention etc.

Most of the second waves began after world war two, showing similarities of patterns going on in the same direction and targeting the same goal. Now, the third and final wave is being finalized and evidences in the data shows that we are on the verge of the final cataclysm.

They have infiltrated all religious groups especially the three monotheistic religions. For the Jews they have reserved a special program for duping them and lead them to participate in the establishment of the False State of Israel – Zionism<sup>2</sup>.

The final effort to complete long chain of the plan had commenced in 2020 with the Covid crisis. The crimes of mass killing of the people via Planned Parenthood, toxic adulteration of water and food supplies, release of weaponised man made viruses, man-made pandemics, mass vaccination campaigns and a planned third world war is to pave the way for that evil end.

Finally, the dark agenda will impose up on the drastically reduced world population a global feudal-fascist state with a world government, world religion, world army, world central bank, world currency and a micro chipped population. In short, to kill 3/4 of the world's population and to control all aspects of the human condition and thus rule everyone, everywhere from the cradle to the grave.

---

<sup>2</sup> Walid Sword, 'Sequence of events at the End of Times

## 1. Three Periods of Enlightenment

The Modern secular civilization began its beginning from the ‘Renaissance’ which means renewal. It is also called the ‘Enlightenment’ period when the secularists waged intensified war against the Church and resulted in replacing the belief in life after death with atheistic secular way of thinking which asserts that human interest should be limited to concerns of the present life.

European politics, philosophy, science and communications were radically reoriented during the course of the “long 18th century” (1685-1815) as part of a movement referred to by its participants as the Age of Reason. Enlightenment thinkers in Britain, in France and throughout Europe questioned divine authority and embraced the notion that humanity could be improved through rational change without reference to God.

The Enlightenment produced numerous books, essays, inventions, scientific discoveries, laws, wars and revolutions. The American and French Revolutions were directly inspired by Enlightenment ideals and respectively marked the peak of its influence and the beginning of its decline.

There are three Central Concepts of Enlightenment: The first concept is **Reason**; according to this concept, the most important and original idea was that the methods of natural science could be used to examine and understand all aspects of life. Everything was to be submitted to rationalism. The general opinion among Enlightenment thinkers that nothing should be accepted on faith and that everything should be subjected to secular critical examination. The Second concept is **Scientific Method**; this concept states that, the scientific method was capable of discovering the laws of human society as well as those of nature. The Third is **Progress**; the goal of Enlightenment thinkers to create better societies and better people by discarding ‘outmoded’ religions and traditions and embracing rationalism. These three concepts developed in three enlightenment periods:

### First Period of Enlightenment: The Early Enlightenment: 1685-1730

The Enlightenment’s important 17th-century precursors included the Englishmen Francis Bacon and Thomas Hobbes, the Frenchman René Descartes and the key natural philosophers of the Scientific Revolution, including Galileo Galilei, Johannes Kepler and Gottfried Wilhelm Leibniz. Its roots are usually traced to 1680s England, where in the span of three years **Isaac Newton** published his “Principia Mathematica” (1686) and **John Locke** his “Essay Concerning Human Understanding” (1689)—two works that provided the scientific, mathematical and philosophical toolkit for the Enlightenment’s major advances.

Did you know? In his essay 'What Is Enlightenment?' (1784), the German philosopher Immanuel Kant summed up the era's motto in the following terms: 'Dare to know! Have courage to use your own reason!'

Locke argued that human nature was mutable and that knowledge was gained through accumulated experience rather than by accessing some sort of outside or divine truth. Newton's calculus and optical theories provided the powerful Enlightenment metaphors for precisely measured change and illumination.

There was no single, unified Enlightenment. Instead, it is possible to speak of the French Enlightenment, the Scottish Enlightenment and the English, German, Swiss or American Enlightenment.

## **Second Period of Enlightenment: The High Enlightenment: 1730-1780**

Centered on the dialogues and publications of the French "philosophes" (Voltaire, Rousseau, Montesquieu, Buffon and Denis Diderot), the High Enlightenment might best be summed up by one historian's summary of Voltaire's "Philosophical Dictionary": "a chaos of clear ideas." Foremost among these was the notion that everything in the universe could be rationally demystified and cataloged. It was an age of 'enlightened' despots like Frederick the Great, who unified, rationalized and modernized Prussia in between brutal multi-year wars with Austria, and of 'enlightened' would-be revolutionaries like **Thomas Paine** and Thomas Jefferson, whose "Declaration of Independence" (1776) framed the **American Revolution** in terms taken from of Locke's essays.

It was also a time of anti-religious innovation, as the innovators sought to reposition their faith along rational lines and deists and materialists argued that the universe seemed to determine its own course without God's intervention. Locke, along with French philosopher Pierre Bayle, began to champion the idea of the separation of Church and State. Secret societies—like the Freemasons, the Bavarian Illuminati and the Rosicrucians—flourished, offering European men (and a few women) new modes of fellowship, esoteric ritual and mutual assistance. Coffeehouses, newspapers and literary salons emerged as new venues for ideas to circulate.

## **Third Period of Enlightenment: The Late Enlightenment and Beyond: 1780-1815**

The **French Revolution** of 1789 was the culmination of the High Enlightenment vision of throwing out the old authorities to remake society along rational lines, but it devolved into bloody

terror that showed the limits of its own ideas and led, a decade later, to the rise of **Napoleon**. Still, its goal of egalitarianism attracted the admiration of the early feminist Mary Wollstonecraft (mother of “Frankenstein” author Mary Shelley) and inspired both the Haitian war of independence and the radical racial inclusivism of Paraguay’s first post-independence government.

Enlightened rationality gave way to the wildness of Romanticism, but 19th-century Liberalism and Classicism—not to mention 20th-century **Modernism**—all owe a heavy debt to the thinkers of the Enlightenment.

In general, the age of enlightenment brought forth a radical shift in consciousness called the renaissance. This so called renaissance broke the back of Christianity in western world and brought with it a reversion to pagan ideals. These pagan dogmas were embodied in the figure of Horus and adopted ‘one eye’ symbol. This ‘one eye’ of Horus found its way into renaissance paintings, coins and seals etc. The modern most civilized western nations continued to use the one eye symbol. For example, ‘One eye’ symbol is used on great seal of the USA; ‘All seeing eye’ can be seen atop a pyramid on one Dollar note, atop a pyramid on the US Information awareness office logo and atop M15, the premier British Spy agency<sup>3</sup>.

---

<sup>3</sup> From Article Title-Enlightenment; Author-**History.com Editors**; Website Name-HISTORY; URL-[https://www.history.com/topics/british history/enlightenment](https://www.history.com/topics/british-history/enlightenment); Access Date-January 8, 2023; Publisher-A&E Television Networks; Last Updated-August 27, 2021; Original Published Date-December 16, 2009. Taimur saeed, witness to the Dajjal.

## 2. Three Monotheistic Religious Sects

If we carefully observe the conflict in world politics, it will be easy to realize that the struggle going on is not of a worldly or temporal nature. It originated in that part of the universe “The Celestial World”; its purpose is to win the souls of men away from God almighty. For this purpose, the human race is divided into two main camps as far as religion is concerned. Those in one camp believe in the existence of a God. Those in the other camp deny the existence of a supreme being of any kind. This fact is of major importance, because it is a proved fact that all wars and revolutions have been the result of one group or another trying to force their ideologies upon the people of the entire world.

A study of comparative religion indicates that most, if not all, religions (which teach belief in a Supreme Being) started out on a more or less uniformly high level in which the worship and love of Almighty God, respect for our elders and parents, love for our neighbors and the offering of prayers formed the basic principle. Evil men, actuated by motives of selfishness and greed and the desire for power, caused nearly all religions to deteriorate to the levels we find at them today. Those who direct the process of deterioration at the top use the differences in these sects to start dividing larger and larger numbers of the human race into opposing camps so they could be armed and then made to fight and destroy each other, together with their political and religious institutions<sup>4</sup>.

For this purpose, all monotheistic religions have been split up into many factions as can be seen in the following facts.

### One: Sects of Judaism<sup>5</sup>

Pharisees,	Kabbalah,	Hellenists (Stephen),
Sadducees,	Qumranites,	Maccabees,
Essenes/Ossenes,	Hasmoneans,	Hasideans,
Party of Covenant,	Amme ha'arez,	Eleazarites,
Karaites,	Yahwists,	Hyrcanusites,
Zealots,	Rechabites,	Epicureans,
Therapeutae,	Nazerites,	Stoics,

---

<sup>4</sup> See commander William Guy Carr, 'Pawns in the Game' (1958)

<sup>5</sup> 'James H. Farley' In his book entitled 'Jewish Sects at the time of Jesus' and translated to English by 'Marcel Simon'

Pythagoreans,	Meristae,	Judeans,
Zadokites,	Hellenians (Hellene),	Ein Fashka,
Enochites,	Nasaraioi,	Antiochusians,
Zakaïtes,	Introversionists,	Seleucidians,
Beth Hillel,	Alexanderian Jews,	Sicarii,
Beth Shammai,	Philos,	Zedekiahs,
Followers of Bar Cochba,	Hezekiah,	Followers of Simon Bar Giora,
Habakkukites,	Josiah,	Followers of John of Giscala,
Ebionites,	Canaanites,	Followers of Simon Bar Kosiba,
Levites,	Samaritans,	Patriarchate,
Ezekielites,	Aaronides,	Apocalypticians,
Herodians, Scribes (Soferims),	Gnostic Jews of Qumran,	Shabbatai - Zevi Movement,
Galileans,	Boethusians,	Adventists,
Hemerobaaptists,	Conversionists,	Epiphanesians,
Baptists,	Josianic Movement,	Palestinian Jews.
Masbothei,	Babylonian Jews,	
Genistae,	Elephantinites,	
	Oniasites,	



## Two: Sects of Christianity<sup>6</sup>

Christianity is broadly split into **three branches**: Orthodox, Protestant, Catholic.

### 1. Orthodox

- Ecumenical Patriarchate of Constantinople
  - Greek Orthodox Archdiocese of Italy and Malta
  - Greek Orthodox Archdiocese of America
  - Albanian Orthodox Diocese of America
  - Greek Orthodox Archdiocese of Canada
  - Greek Orthodox Archdiocese of Great Britain
  - Greek Orthodox Archdiocese of Australia
  - Vicariate for Palestine and Jordan in the USA
  - Finnish Orthodox Church
  - Greek Orthodox Church of Crete
  - Monastic Community of Mount Athos
  - Korean Orthodox Church
  - Estonian Apostolic Orthodox Church
  - Ukrainian Orthodox Church of the USA
  - Ukrainian Orthodox Church of Canada
  - Orthodox Metropolitanate of Hong Kong
    - Exarchate of the Philippines
  - Orthodox Metropolitanate of Singapore
  - American Carpatho-Russian Orthodox Diocese
- Greek Orthodox Church of Alexandria
- Greek Orthodox Church of Antioch
  - Antiochian Orthodox Archdiocese of North America
  - Antiochian Orthodox Archdiocese of Australia
  - Antiochian Orthodox Archdiocese of Mexico
  - Antiochian Orthodox Mission in the Philippines
  - Antiochian Orthodox Archdiocese of Chile
- Greek Orthodox Church of Jerusalem
  - Greek Orthodox Church of Sinai
- Russian Orthodox Church
  - Ukrainian Orthodox Church (Moscow Patriarchate)

---

<sup>6</sup> Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

- Russian Orthodox Church Outside Russia
- Russian Orthodox Church in Finland
- Japanese Orthodox Church
- Chinese Orthodox Church
- Estonian Orthodox Church (Moscow Patriarchate)
- Latvian Orthodox Church
- Moldovan Orthodox Church
- Belarusian Orthodox Church
- Philippine Orthodox Church (Moscow Patriarchate)
- Patriarchal Exarchate in South-East Asia
- Patriarchal Exarchate in Western Europe
- Patriarchal Parishes in the USA
- Patriarchal Parishes in Canada
- Georgian Orthodox and Apostolic Church
- Serbian Orthodox Church
  - Archdiocese of Belgrade and Karlovci
  - Serbian Orthodox Ohrid Archbishopric
    - Serbian Metropolitanate of Skopje
  - Serbian Metropolitanate of Dabar
  - Serbian Metropolitanate of Montenegro
  - Serbian Metropolitanate of Zagreb
  - Serbian Metropolitanate of Australia
- Romanian Orthodox Church
  - Romanian Metropolis of Bessarabia
  - Romanian Metropolia of the Americas
- Bulgarian Orthodox Church
  - Diocese of North America and Australia
- Cypriot Orthodox Church
- Orthodox Church of Greece
- Albanian Orthodox Church
- Polish Orthodox Church
- Czech and Slovak Orthodox Church
- Orthodox Church in America
  - Archdiocese of Canada
  - Romanian Orthodox Episcopate of America
  - Albanian Orthodox Archdiocese in America
  - Exarchate of Mexico
- Orthodox Church of Ukraine

## 2. Protestant

- Hussites
  - Czechoslovak Hussite Church
  - Moravian Church
  - Unity of the Brethren
- Waldensians
  - Waldensian Evangelical Church
- Augustana Catholic Church (defunct 2020)
- Apostolic Lutheran Church of America
- Association of Free Lutheran Congregations
- Church of the Lutheran Brethren of America
- Church of the Lutheran Confession
- Concordia Lutheran Conference
- Confessional Evangelical Lutheran Conference
  - Confessional Evangelical Lutheran Church of Albania
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church "Concord"
  - Evangelical Lutheran Free Church (Germany)
  - Evangelical Lutheran Synod
  - Lutheran Church of Central Africa Malawi Conference
  - Lutheran Church of Central Africa Zambia Conference
  - Lutheran Confessional Church
  - Ukrainian Lutheran Church
  - Wisconsin Evangelical Lutheran Synod
- Evangelical Community Church-Lutheran
- Evangelical Lutheran Diocese of North America
- Evangelical Lutheran Church in the Kingdom of the Netherlands
- General Lutheran Church
- International Lutheran Council
  - American Association of Lutheran Churches
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church of Brazil
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church of England
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church - Synod of France and Belgium
  - Gutnius Lutheran Church
  - Independent Evangelical-Lutheran Church
  - Japan Lutheran Church
  - Lanka Lutheran Church
  - Lutheran Church—Canada

- Lutheran Church—Hong Kong Synod
- Lutheran Church—Missouri Synod
- Lutheran Church of Australia
- Kosovo Protestant Evangelical Church
- Laestadian Lutheran Church
- Latvian Evangelical Lutheran Church in America
- Lutheran Church - International
- Lutheran Church of China
- Lutheran Congregations in Mission for Christ
- Lutheran Evangelical Protestant Church
- Lutheran Ministerium and Synod - USA
- Lutheran World Federation
  - Andhra Evangelical Lutheran Church
  - Arcot Lutheran Church
  - Batak Christian Protestant Church
  - Church of Denmark
  - Church of the Faroe Islands
  - Church of Iceland
  - Church of Norway
  - Church of Sweden
  - Estonian Evangelical Lutheran Church
  - Evangelical Church of the Augsburg Confession in Slovakia
  - Evangelical Church of the Lutheran Confession in Brazil
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in America
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in Canada
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in Italy
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in Madhya Pradesh
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in Southern Africa
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in Tanzania
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church in the Himalayan States
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church of Finland
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church of Latvia
  - Evangelical Lutheran Church of Papua New Guinea
  - Evangelical Lutheran Free Church of Norway
  - Gossner Evangelical Lutheran Church in Chotanagpur and Assam
  - Indian Evangelical Lutheran Church
  - Jeypore Evangelical Lutheran Church
  - Lutheran Church of Australia
  - Malagasy Lutheran Church
  - Northern Evangelical Lutheran Church

- Simalungun Protestant Christian Church
- South Andhra Lutheran Church
- Tamil Evangelical Lutheran Church
- North American Lutheran Church
- Old Apostolic Lutheran Church

### **3. Catholics**

#### **Alexandrian Rite**

##### *Alexandrian Rite*

- Coptic Catholic Church
- Eritrean Catholic Church
- Ethiopian Catholic Church

#### **Armenian Rite**

##### *Armenian Rite*

- Armenian Catholic Church

#### **Byzantine Rite**

##### *Byzantine Rite*

- Albanian Greek Catholic Church
- Belarusian Greek Catholic Church
- Bulgarian Greek Catholic Church
- Greek Catholic Church of Croatia and Serbia
- Greek Byzantine Catholic Church
- Hungarian Greek Catholic Church
- Italo-Albanian Catholic Church
- Macedonian Greek Catholic Church
- Melkite Greek Catholic Church
- Romanian Greek Catholic Church
- Russian Greek Catholic Church
- Ruthenian Greek/Byzantine Catholic Church
- Slovak Greek Catholic Church
- Ukrainian Greek Catholic Church

#### **East Syriac Rite**

##### *East Syriac Rite*

- Chaldean Catholic Church
- Syro-Malabar Catholic Church

#### **West Syriac Rite**

##### *West Syriac Rite*

- Maronite Church
- Syriac Catholic Church
- Syro-Malankara Catholic Church

### Three: Sects of Islam<sup>7</sup>

Sunnii,	Mubarakiyah,	Hafsiyah,
Khawarij,	Kathiyah,	Harithiya,
Shia,	Hashamiya,	Ashab Ta'áh,
Mutazila,	Zarariyah,	Shabibiyah/Salihiyah,
Murji'a,	Younasiyah,	Wasiliyah,
Mushabbiha,	Shaitaniyah/Shireekiyah,	Ámriyah,
Jahamiyya,	Azraqaih,	Hudhailiyah/Faniya,
Dirariyya,	Najadat,	Nazzamiyah,
Najjariyya,	Sufriyah,	Mu'ammariyah,
Kullabiyya-Jarudiah,	Ajaridah,	Bashriyah,
Sulamania,	Khazimiyah,	Hishamiyah,
Butriyah,	Shuaibiyah/Hujjatiyah,	Murdariyah,
Yaqubiyya,	Khalafiyah,	Ja'friyah,
Hanafiyah,	Ma'lumiyah/Majhuliah,	Iskafiyah,
Karibiyah,	Saltiyah,	Thamamiyah,
Kamiliyah,	Hamziyah,	Jahiziayh,
Muhammadiyyah,	Tha'libiyah,	Shahhamiyah/Sifatiyah,
Baqiriyah,	Ma'badiyah,	Khaiyatiyah/Makhluiyah,
Nadisiyah,	Akhnasiyah,	Ka'biyah,
Sha'iyah,	Shaibaniyah/Mashbiyah,	Jubbaiyah,
Ammaliyah,	Rashidiyah,	Bahshamiyah,
Ismailiyah,	Mukarramiyah/tehmiyah,	Ibriyah,
Musawiyah,	Abadiyah/Afáliyah,	Zanadiqiyah,

---

<sup>7</sup> 'Abuu Mansuur Abdal-Qaahir' in (1996) in his book entitled "Al-Farq Beyn Al Firaq" and translated by, 'Kate Chambers Seelye' into English

Qabariyya,	Raji'ah,	Ashariyah,
Hujjatiya,	Ahadiyah,	Bada'iyah,
Fikriyya,	Radeediyah,	Ahmadiyya.
'Aliviyah/Ajariyah,	Satbiriyyah,	
Tanasikhiya,	Lafziyyah,	

The expressed aim of splitting human being into different factions can be understood from the following quotation.

*“We will make them kill each other when it suits us.  
 We will keep them separated from the oneness by dogma and religion.  
 We will foment animosity between them through our factions.  
 When a light shall shine among them, we shall extinguish it by ridicule, or death, whichever suits us best.  
 We will make them rip each other's hearts apart and kill their own children.  
 We will accomplish this by using hate as our ally, and anger as our friend.  
 We will make them hate themselves and their neighbors.  
 The hate will blind them totally, and never shall they see that from their conflicts we emerge as their rulers. They will be busy killing each other.  
 They will bathe in their own blood and kill their neighbors for as long as we see fit.  
 We will benefit greatly from this, for they will not see us, for they cannot see us.  
 We will continue to prosper from their wars and their deaths.  
 We shall repeat this over and over until our ultimate goal is accomplished”.*  
 (Source: The secret covenant by Fritz Springmeier)

*“In order to achieve a world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, fidelity to family traditions, national patriotism, and religious dogmas”.*

*(The former director of the WHO, Dr. Brock Chisolm, explaining what the UN Educational policy would like to achieve)*

### **3. Three Waves of Feminism**

God's plan for civilized society is based on the principle that two human beings of opposite sex shall establish a home and raise family. Feminists say that the destruction of the family and home is absolutely essential to the success of their conspiracy. Thus, by using the so called "rights" the bases of family has been attacked. After decades of attack, the "family" has deteriorated into a social group based on the union of two persons (a male and a female, or two females or two males) together with their biological or adopted children. This disjointed, dysfunctional family cannot and does not provide the individual with the badly needed emotional and mental stability and with the strong interpersonal relationships, the bonding in the "family" of yester-year used to provide.

Where God ordered that each class of His creatures on this earth shall increase and multiply, each according to his own kind, the feminist ideology requires that in the final stage of the conspiracy, only the governing body shall have the 'liberty' to enjoy the pleasures-'-Lusts' of the flesh, and the 'right' to gratify their carnal desires. All others are to be made into human cattle, and enslaved physically, mentally, and spiritually in order to ensure permanent peace and social security. The following is History of the three waves of feminism and the alleged reason for their revolt against their male counterparts as written by feminists:

#### **The First Wave**

Feminism is often categorized as 'waves' – time periods aimed at elevating women's status in society and giving them equal rights. This metaphor describes the surge of activity at the beginning of a phase, which then reaches its peak, usually in the form of a concrete accomplishment and consequence of struggle. The 'wave' then falls and lapses till another 'wave' forms. This classification helps us differentiate between movements with varied purposes and characteristics and create a broad timeline of the progression of feminism.

The first wave of feminism generally refers to the nineteenth and early twentieth century in the western world. This phase revolved largely around gaining basic legal rights for women that today we cannot



imagine reality without. Politics and business were completely dominated by powerful men who didn't consider women capable enough to be a threat.

Women were confined to their households and didn't retain any control there as well. Unmarried women were seen as the property of their fathers, and married women the property of their husbands. They didn't have the ability to file for divorce or be granted custody of their children.

Marital rape as a concept was unheard of because it would require treating women as individuals with the power to make their own choices. Women who did work held low positions such as secretaries and worked largely in factories managed and controlled by men. As they had no right to vote in elections, calling them second-class citizens was an understatement.

The first wave was connected with the abolitionist movement in the USA at the time. Both the movements aimed at social reformation and liberation from oppression. The former from the patriarchy and the latter from racial bias. An example that reveals the extent of this link lies within the origins of the first wave itself.

The wave is often demarcated as officially beginning with the signing of the 'Declaration of Sentiments' at the Seneca Falls Convention, the first ever women's rights convention. The convention was created when Elizabeth Cady Stanton and Lucretia Mott were denied seating at the 1840 *World Anti-Slavery Convention* in London. Many abolitionists were also feminists and thus the anti-slavery movement fueled the first wave and vice versa.

Suffrage, the right of women to vote in elections, became the goal of the movement with the formation of the *American Equal Rights Association* in 1866. When this organization collapsed, the *National Women Suffrage Association* (NWSA) was formed in early 1869. The *American Women Suffrage Association* (AWSA) formed later that year.

The solely female-led NWSA had a broad program and wanted to work towards the overall upliftment of women in society on the national stage whereas the AWSA focused on gaining the essential right to vote

through state amendments. This divide led to a split in the movement, with little advancements made towards the Suffragist goal while significant improvements in higher education for women took place.

As the methods of the two bodies grew more alike over the years, they eventually merged into the *National American Woman Suffrage Association* (NAWSA). In 1869, Wyoming became the first state to grant suffrage to women.

An unexpected source of support for the movement came from the *Woman's Christian Temperance Union* (WCTU) in 1876, which advocated against the sale and consumption of alcohol. Members believed that allowing women greater entry into the public sphere would allow them to exercise a positive influence on the world. They thought women were morally superior and could become "citizen-mothers," reinforcing the stereotype that a woman's purpose was to be a mother and caretaker.

In 1916, the *National Woman's Party* (NWP) was formed by young feminist Alice Paul by breaking from NAWSA and aiming to achieve suffrage by working towards a constitutional amendment instead of state amendments. Inspired by British militant suffragists, the party staged demonstrations outside the White House and continued their campaign through the World War.

Members were arrested, went on hunger strikes, carried out picketing and used publicity to generate pressure on the Wilson administration in favour of suffrage. While they tried to refocus attention on the movement during the World War, the President of NAWSA supported the US's war effort, thus positioning NAWSA as a patriotic organization.

This became useful when lobbying in favour of the Nineteen Amendment and its ratification by all states. The Amendment declared, "*The right of citizens of the United States to vote shall not be denied or abridged by the United States or by any State on account of sex.*" Despite resistance from Southern Democrats, it passed in the Senate on 4th June 1919 and was ratified last by Tennessee on 18th August 1920.

National American Woman Suffrage Association (NAWSA). Image Credit: Votes for women

In the common narrative of the Suffragist Movement, the first wave of feminism ends with this Amendment. This in itself shows the selective and exclusive nature of the movement. Women of colour were still practically disenfranchised, and the victory was only for white women. Black women were stopped from exercising their right to vote through tedious disenfranchisement tactics, facing bodily harm and even arrest.

The first wave had marginalized black women, who faced discrimination based on race as well as gender. While the NWSA initially worked towards suffrage for white and black women, with the entry of younger feminists into the organization, the goal became white-centric.

Members saw the support of black women as a liability, which was a hindrance to their cause. Due to widespread racism, especially in the southern states, white women were afraid of letting black women gain political power. With this increase in exclusion, black women formed separate organizations to work towards black suffrage.

The *National Association of Colored Women* (NACW) was founded in 1896 and the *Alpha Suffrage Club* founded in 1913 were some of the first bodies which fought for black suffrage and raised awareness amongst black communities. An argument used in support of white female suffrage was that of the “educated voter”.

White women campaigning in favour of suffrage claimed that their education and political awareness would make them good voters and allow them to make informed decisions. Black women, who didn’t have access to similar higher education could not stand behind this and became even more marginalized in the movement. When the case in favour of suffrage did not make space for the circumstances faced by black women, they could not share in the triumph of the *Nineteenth Amendment*.

Another group whose contributions are ignored is the Asian community in the US at the time.

Foreign-born Asians were not allowed to become US citizens, irrespective of how long they had resided in the US, and thus couldn’t vote. This didn’t mean that there were no contributions by Asians in the first wave.

In Portland, Oregon, 7 Chinese women attended a banquet of more than a hundred suffragists. There was also an organization for local equal suffrage for Chinese women run by S. K. Chan, a local physician. Another Asian member of the Suffrage Movement was Mabel Lee, the first Chinese woman to graduate with a PhD from *Columbia University*.

She was a staunch advocate for women's right to vote and led a Chinese American contingent in a 1917 pro-suffrage parade in New York City. However, when the *Nineteenth Amendment* passed, she couldn't vote due to the disenfranchisement of Asian women being carried out.

While the first wave lacked inclusivity, it gave the world some of the fiercest and most dedicated feminists who inspired the women around and after them. Susan B. Anthony, an abolitionist and renowned suffragist was an invaluable leader of the movement. She campaigned for black suffrage, published the periodical, *The Revolutionary*, was President of NAWSA till the age of 80, resisted abuse and judgement and upheld her beliefs.

She cast a vote in the 1872 Presidential Election in protest for suffrage and was promptly arrested and charged a fine, which she refused to pay. Undeterred by the backlash, she lobbied in Congress in favour of suffrage and when the *Nineteenth Amendment* passed 14 years after her death, it was commonly called the *Susan B Anthony Amendment*.

A champion of black women's right to vote and the abolitionist movement was Sojourner Truth, a former slave who had become a preacher in the 1830s. She was charismatic and articulate and is remembered for her speech *Ain't I A Woman* which she gave at a women's rights conference when the discussion revolved only around white women.

She said, "*That man over there says that women need to be helped into carriages, and lifted over ditches, and to have the best place everywhere. Nobody ever helps me into carriages, or over mud-puddles, or gives me any best place! And ain't I a woman?*" She successfully points out the double standard existing within the movement at that time and was a voice for the black women who felt unrepresented.

The first wave of feminism set the stage for the second, which had a more expansive purview and extended the struggle for equality to other sections of society. It's white-centric nature led to the extreme marginalization of black women in the feminist movement, a problem that arose again years later in the second wave.

As feminism became more fleshed out and developed as a concept, feminists often took the achievements of the first wave for granted. First wave feminists were viewed as stuffy and part of a narrow-minded older generation. Despite its faults, the first wave laid the groundwork for future feminists and played a vital role in giving women basic legal rights.

## **The Second Wave of Feminism**

But cultural obstacles remained, and with the 1963 publication of *The Feminine Mystique*, Betty Friedan—who later co-founded the National Organization for Women—argued that women were still relegated to unfulfilling roles in homemaking and child care. By this time, many people had started referring to feminism as “women’s liberation.” In 1971, feminist Gloria Steinem joined Betty Friedan and Bella Abzug in founding the National Women’s Political Caucus. Steinem’s *Ms. Magazine* became the first magazine to feature feminism as a subject on its cover in 1976. The Equal Rights Amendment, which sought legal equality for women and banned discrimination on the basis of sex, was passed by Congress in 1972 (but, following a conservative backlash, was never ratified by enough states to become law). One year later, feminists celebrated the Supreme Court decision in *Roe v. Wade*, the landmark ruling that guaranteed a woman’s right to choose an abortion.

## **The Third Wave of Feminism**

Feminist thought and culture have become increasingly present around the world, with it adapting to a variety of circumstances. It is easier to narrate the suffrage struggle for the vote, and the second wave’s push for the ERA than it is to define the Third Wave, a more recent and broad surge of feminist activity.

To understand the Third Wave, we must first understand the USA post the second wave 'sex wars.' The 'sex wars' was the name given to the open debate between groups within feminism over pornography and sexual activity. Anti-pornography feminists wanted to limit the porn industry because they believed it catered only to men and encouraged violence towards women. They wanted to end prostitution and saw it as a worst-case scenario for any woman.

Sex-positive feminists, on the other hand, argued that sexual liberation was a vital component of equality for women and that banning pornography was repressive and undemocratic. They believed that there were women who chose sex work that had to be accounted for.

The Third Wave of feminism began in a generation that had grown up with feminism and as such took the hard-earned accomplishments of the First and Second wave for granted. Third Wave feminists were quick to criticize earlier feminists, and to point out the flaws in their movements. An argument often made was of the exclusive nature of the movements, and the marginalization of minorities in the mainstream. The Third Wave thus primarily tried to bring in communities that were previously left out of feminist goals and recognize the intersectionality of oppression. It focused on race and gender and grew out of the sex-positive debates of the second wave.

It is often demarcated as beginning in 1991 with Anita Hill accusing Supreme Court nominee Clarence Thomas of sexual harassment. Both parties were African American, and Thomas was seen as a popular candidate for the nomination due to the need for African American presence in the Supreme Court. Hill came forward in front of the all-white male Senate, and Thomas retaliated by denying everything and claiming to be a victim of a "*high-tech lynching*".

Hill was faced with tremendous backlash and her character was attacked instead of her testimony being believed. Her trial had been televised, and the sight of a black woman reporting the harassment to the clearly far from inclusive Senate impacted women all over America.

Despite Hill's accusations, Thomas was confirmed. In response to this, Rebecca Walker published a piece in *Ms Magazine*, founded by Gloria Steinem, supporting Hill and heralding the beginning of the Third Wave. She famously wrote, "*I am not a post-feminism feminist. I am the third wave.*"

In the 1990s, there was a great deal of improvement in political representation and equality for women. By 1993, 5 women had joined the US Senate, and 1991 was often called the 'Year of the Woman'.

The first female Attorney General and first female Secretary of State took office. Hilary Clinton gave her famous '*Women's Rights are Human Rights*' speech at the UN in 1995, and Ruth Bader Ginsburg became the second woman in the Supreme Court in 1993.

The *Family Medical Leave Act* which allowed employees to take unpaid leave for family and medical emergencies became law in 1993. The *Violence Against Women Act* which improved justice for women who faced abuse was passed in 1995. These were significant achievements for the Third Wave and landmark decisions in US history.

The Third Wave of feminism was greatly focused on reproductive rights for women. Feminists advocated for a woman's right to make her own choices about her body and stated that it was a basic right to have access to birth control and abortion.

When the Supreme Court upheld the *Partial Birth Abortion Ban Act* and restrictions on abortion, there was a huge protest march called the 'March for Women's Lives' in Washington DC in 2004. Attended by activists, Second and Third Wave feminists and celebrities, the march showed how important the issue of reproductive rights was to the Third Wave. The Act was not repealed, and methods of limiting access to abortion such as parental or spousal consent continued.

The Third Wave is different from the First and Second Waves as it spread further into pop culture and media, and laid emphasis on the voices of the young. Girl bands such as *Riot Grrrl* spread messages of female empowerment through punk rock and started discussions of patriarchy and body image amongst teenagers listening to their music.

*The Vagina Monologues* by Eve Ensler became a national hit and controversy, and expanded dialogue on violence against women. The *BUST* magazine began publishing in 1993 and added a feminist presence in the press.

Movies and television shows impacted the narrative of the Third Wave, such as *Thelma and Louise*, *Buffy the Vampire Slayer*, *30 Rock* and *Parks and Recreation*. Strong female feminist characters became more common when adolescent girls became a powerful demographic in media and a generation of girls grew up in a completely different feminist environment than their mothers.

The Third Wave was concerned with reclaiming terms used to oppress or label women by the patriarchy and use them as tools of liberation. Terms like “*bitch*”, “*slut*”, “*cunt*”, were embraced and claimed by feminists. The book *Bitch: In Praise of Difficult Women* by Elizabeth Wurtzel published in 1999 is just one example of this.

Another is the reclaiming of ‘slut’ with the inception of SlutWalks. The idea was to send a message about the justification of rape by referring to a woman’s clothing and appearance, and rape culture as a whole.

These walks received widespread support but also criticism for being counter-productive and detrimental to the feminist cause. While it seems appealing to strip these words of power over women, the long history of their violent and derogatory connotations should not be trivialised in the process.

Trans feminism was brought more into the mainstream in the Third Wave. The rights of trans persons were not included in feminism till recently and the need to acknowledge the legitimacy of their concerns was pressing. The discussions of gender, body image and sexuality that defined the Third Wave of feminism made it more inclusive to trans feminists. Even today there is ignorance among large sections of society about the identity of trans persons, but the Third Wave was important in taking the first steps towards educating others.

In India, the enfranchisement of women and equality by law were given at Independence. However, deep-rooted cultural and religious beliefs prevented the materialisation of dreams of gender equality post British-rule. Implementation of the law was weak, and social evils and injustices were still largely unregulated.

The 1980s and 90s were characterised by national protests against rapes which polarised society and confronted hypocrisies entrenched in the mindsets of many Indians. Debates over a woman’s culpability



in her own rape and the prevention of rape by curtailing the movement of women were frequent. Cases such as those of Hetal Parekh, Bhanwari Devi, and Pratibha Murthy triggered demonstrations across the country which resulted in legal victories for Indian women's groups.

Women's representation in politics did improve, with Mayawati becoming the first Scheduled Caste Chief Minister in 1995 and Sonia Gandhi the first female Leader of the Opposition in 1999. Pratibha Patil became the first female President of India in 2007 and Meira Kumar the first female Speaker of the Lok Sabha in 2009.

Despite these improvements, women in India still faced many issues such as unavailability of education, little right to property, domestic violence and sexual harassment to name only a few. There have been crucial changes to Indian law and politics but the issues of women from a variety of backgrounds still have to be resolved.

While the notion of "feminism" was derived from the West, India has had a long history of women's movements throughout its history. Today's Indian feminism can only be effective if it is informed by the unique historical and geographical experiences of Indian women and does not replicate the activity of the West.

From being too radical to disrespecting the work of its predecessors, the Third Wave of feminism has faced criticism on many fronts. It was less united than the First and Second Waves. Its goals less clear and causes more disputed. The very need for feminism in the 21st century itself was called into question.

However, its effect on societal perceptions and expectations from women was crucial in bringing them closer to equality in more spheres than ever before. The wave is said to have ended in 2012 when the social media-centered 'Fourth Wave' began.

Today, it's even more difficult to trace the narrative of feminism as it develops to tackle various conditions. Today's feminists have an obligation to learn about those who shaped the world they live in

as well as acknowledge those who have been marginalised in the past, for their work is still essential and feminism has a long way to go.<sup>8</sup>

Now consider the following:

I would have girls regard themselves not as adjectives but as nouns.

— Elizabeth Cady Stanton (1815–1902)

There are very few jobs that actually require a penis or vagina. All other jobs  
Should be open to everybody.

— Florynce Kennedy (1916–2000)

---

<sup>8</sup> Source d/t Source <https://feminisminindia.com/2018/04/24/summary-first-wave-of-feminism/>,  
<https://www.history.com/topics/womens-history/feminism-womens-history> <https://feminisminindia.com/2018/04/27/brief-summary-third-wave-of-feminism/>

## 4. Three Approaches to normalize Practice of Homosexuality

Under God's plan, reproduction of the human species was, and is, intended to be the most holy and sacred function performed by a male and female, joined together in one flesh for the duration of their mortal lives. According to God's plan, the primary motive to indulge in sexual intercourse is to procreate another human body into which God can infuse a soul which he wishes to give the opportunity of learning to know Him and love Him, and to will to serve Him voluntarily for all eternity.

On the contrary, homosexuals decided to 'foul up' God's plan as far as procreation of the human race is concerned. As a result, unnatural abomination, which God has made known to be displeasing, is pleasing to sodomites. They are a rabble of people inflamed with evil passion.

God's plan intends to elevate the dignity of man until he achieves a high degree of moral status. Homosexuals are insistent that every human being be reduced to its lowest possible level. That lowest degradation of human behavior is homosexuality and degradation goes no further.

Homosexuals, instead of being ashamed on account of the consciousness of their own guilt, they attack the pure ones with their sarcasm, as if not they but the pure ones were in wrong, trying to set them on the right way. Have a look at their sarcasm and the three approaches they intend to use against those who live a normal life as written by the two homosexuals, Marshall K. Kirk and Hunter Madsen, in their book entitled, '*After the Ball - How America will conquer its fear and hatred of Gays in the 90s.*'

"In the past, gays have tinkered ineptly with the engine of prejudice. Is it possible to tinker more favorably? We present (in order of increasing vigor and desirability) three general approaches [which are vastly better than what we've tried in the past].

"These approaches, once understood, will lead us directly to the principles upon which a viable campaign can be erected.

### First Approach: Desensitization

"From the point of view of evolution, prejudice is an alerting signal, warning tribal mammals that a potentially dangerous alien mammal is in the vicinity, and should be fought or fled. Alerting mechanisms respond to *novelties* in the environment, because novelties represent change from the usual, and are, therefore, potentially important.

One of two things can happen: (1) If the alerting mechanism is very strongly activated, it will produce an unendurable emotional state, forcing the tribal mammal to fight the novelty or flee it. (2) If, however, the novelty is either low-grade, or simply odd without being threatening, the alerting mechanism will be mildly activated, producing an emotional state that, if other environmental circumstances militate against it, will be too weak to motivate any actual behavioral response. In the latter case, the mammal may peer curiously at the novelty for quite some time, but will not do anything about it, or to it.

As a general physio-psychological rule, novelties cease to be novel if they just stick around long enough; they also cease to activate alerting mechanisms. There are excellent evolutionary reasons for this: if the mammal either has no good reason to respond, or is for some reason incapable of doing so, it is actually hindered in its normal activities if its attention continues to be taken up by an irrelevancy. You'll have noted this in your own life: if you hear a protracted, earsplitting mechanical screech, you'll either be so alarmed, or so annoyed, that you'll be forced to take action; if you hear a softer--though, perhaps, nonetheless annoying--sound, like the ticking of a clock, and can't shut it off, you will, eventually, shut it out, and may cease to hear it altogether. Similarly with a rank odor, smelled upon entering a room; if you can't get rid of it, you eventually cease to smell it.

Franz Kafka wrote a delightful fable ("The Animal in the Synagogue") that might almost have had Desensitization in mind. His story--never finished--deals with a peculiar animal, the only one of its kind, which has been living, since time immemorial, in a synagogue. The elders take a dim view of this state of affairs; though quiet, the animal emerges from its nook during services and distracts the women (who sit at the back) from their devotions. Moreover, there is no telling, with so very odd an animal, what its habits might eventually prove to be. Suppose it bites? There is talk of mounting an expedition to catch and kill it. But the synagogue is very large and very old, with a thousand bolt- holes in which the animal might hide, and it is capable of climbing high and running fast. Any such expedition would be difficult, and would run the risk not only of failure, but of damaging irreplaceable artwork. The upshot is that the elders call the whole thing off; and, as the animal never gives anyone the least trouble, they get used to its presence, and eventually cease to think about it at all.

Apply this to the problem of homohatred. If gays present themselves-- or allow themselves to be presented--as overwhelmingly different and threatening, they will put straights on a triple-red alert, driving them to overt acts of political oppression or physical violence. **If, however, gays can live alongside straights, visibly but as inoffensively as possible, they will arouse a low-grade alert only, which, though annoying to straights, will eventually diminish for purely physiological reasons. Straights will be desensitized.** Put more simply, if you go out of your way to be unendurable, people will try to destroy you; otherwise, they might eventually get used to you. This commonsense axiom should make it clear that living down to the stereotype, a la Gender-Bending, is a very bad idea.

**We can extract the following principle for our campaign to desensitize straights to gays and gayness, inundate them in a continuous flood of gay-related advertising, presented in the least offensive fashion possible. If straights can't shut off the shower, they may at least eventually get used to being wet.**

Of course, while sheer indifference is, itself, vastly preferable to hatred and threats, we would like to do better than that. We turn next to more difficult, but also more vigorous and rewarding, tactics.

## **Second Approach: Jamming**

The engine of prejudice can be made to grind to a halt not only by Desensitization, in which it is simply allowed to run out of steam, but also by the more active process of Jamming. As the name implies, Jamming involves the insertion into the engine of a pre-existing, *incompatible* emotional response, gridlocking its mechanism as thoroughly as though one had sprinkled fine sand into the workings of an old-fashioned pocket watch. Jamming, as an approach, is more active and aggressive than Desensitization; by the same token, it is also more enjoyable and heartening.

Jamming makes use of the rules of Associative Conditioning (the psychological process whereby, when two things are repeatedly juxtaposed, one's feelings about one thing are transferred to the other) and Direct Emotional Modeling (the inborn tendency of human beings to feel what they perceive others to be feeling).

Turning Associative Conditioning and Direct Emotional Modeling against themselves, we Jam by forging a fresh link between, on the one hand, some part of the mechanism, and, on the other, a pre-existing, external, opposed, and therefore incompatible emotional response. Ideally, the bigot subjected to such counterconditioning will ultimately experience *two* emotional responses to the hated object, opposed and competing. The consequent internal confusion has two effects: first, it is unpleasant-- we can call it 'emotional dissonance,' after Festinger--and will tend to result in an alteration of previous beliefs and feelings so as to resolve the internal conflict. Since the weaker of the clashing emotional associations is the more likely to give way, we can achieve optimal results by linking the prejudicial response to a stronger and more fundamental structure of belief and emotion. (Naturally, in some people this will be impossible, as prejudicial hatred *is* the strongest ) element in their beliefs, emotions, and motivations. Without resorting to prefrontal lobotomy--ah! sweet dreams!--these people are more or less unsalvageable.) Second, even where an optimal resolution does not occur, the internal dissonance will tend to inhibit overt expression of the prejudicial emotion--which is, in itself, useful and relieving.

The 'incompatible emotional response' is directed primarily against the emotional rewards of prejudicial solidarity. All normal people feel *shame* when they perceive that they are not thinking, feeling, or acting like one of the pack. And, these days, all but the stupidest and most unregenerate of bigots perceive that prejudice against all other minority groups-e.g., blacks, Jews, Catholics,

women, et al.--has long since ceased to be approved, let alone fashionable, and that to express such prejudices, if not to hold them, makes one decidedly *not* one of the pack. It was permissible, some forty years ago, to tell the vilest ethnic jokes at the average party, and, if the joke was reasonably well told, the joker could expect to receive applause and approval from his or her roistering confreres. (Should you find this hard to believe, read *2500 Jokes for All Occasions*, a popular 1942 compilation by Powers Moulton, which will surely stand your hair on end.) With the exception of certain benighted social classes and backward areas of the country, this is quite generally no longer the case.

**The trick is to get the bigot into the position of feeling a conflicting twinge of shame, along with his reward, whenever his homohatred surfaces, so that his reward will be diluted or spoiled. This can be accomplished in a variety of ways, all making use of repeated exposure to pictorial images or verbal statements that are incompatible with his self-image as a well-liked person, one who fits in with the rest of the crowd. Thus, propagandistic advertisement can depict homophobic and homohating bigots as crude loudmouths and assholes--people who say not only 'faggot' but 'nigger,' 'kike,' and other shameful epithets--who are 'not Christian.'** It can show them being criticized, hated, shunned. It can depict gays experiencing horrific suffering as the direct result of homohatred--suffering of which even most bigots would be ashamed to be the cause. **It can, in short, link homohating bigotry with all sorts of attributes the bigot would be ashamed to possess, and with social consequences he would find unpleasant and scary.** The attack, therefore, is on self-image and on the pleasure in hating.

When our ads show a bigot--just like the members of the target audience--being criticized, hated, and shunned, we make use of Direct Emotional Modeling as well. Remember, a bigot seeks approval and liking from 'his crowd.' **When he sees someone like himself being disapproved of and disliked by ordinary Joes, Direct Emotional Modeling ensures that he will feel just what they feel --and transfer it to himself.** This wrinkle effectively elicits shame and doubt, Jamming any pleasure he might normally feel. In a very real sense, every time a bigot sees such a thing, he is un- learning a little bit of the lesson of prejudice taught him by his parents and peers.

Such an approach may seem much too weak to work, yet bear these thoughts in mind: (a) the procedure is exactly that which formed the prejudicial complex to begin with; (b) the majority of casual bigots do not, in fact, see themselves as unpleasant people and would hate to think that others see them as such, let alone that their hatred has caused suffering and death; (c) there has, in fact, been a major turnaround in the acceptability, in this country, of prejudice against other minority groups, due, in our opinion, in no small part to exactly such counterconditioning and linking; and (d) such an approach has actually been used in TV advertisements, most memorably in an antidrinking ad showing a teenage boy drinking at a party, but *not* meeting with approval: indeed, as he gets more and more drunk, his behavior becomes more and more obnoxious, and he is regarded by the other partiers with disgust; ultimately, his head turns into that of a heehawing jackass. One can readily see how this sort of thing could be adapted to our own purposes.

**Note that the bigot need not actually be made to *believe* that he is such a heinous creature, that others will now despise him, and that he has been the immoral agent of suffering. It would be impossible to make him believe any such thing. Rather, our effect is achieved without reference to facts, logic, or proof.** Just as the bigot became such, without any say in the matter, through repeated infralogical emotional conditioning, his bigotry can be alloyed in exactly the same way, whether he is conscious of the attack or not. Indeed, the more he is distracted by any incidental, even specious, surface arguments, the less conscious he'll be of the true nature of the process--which is all to the good.

In short, Jamming succeeds insofar as it inserts even a slight *frisson* of doubt and shame into the previously unalloyed, self-righteous pleasure. The approach can be quite useful and effective -- *if* our message can get the massive exposure upon which all else depends.

### **Third Approach: Conversion**

Desensitization aims at lowering the intensity of antigay emotional reactions to a level approximating sheer indifference; Jamming attempts to blockade or counteract the rewarding 'pride in prejudice' (peace, Jane Austen!) by attaching to homohatred a pre-existing, and punishing, sense of shame in being a bigot, a horse's ass, and a beater and murderer. Both Desensitization and Jamming, though extremely useful, are mere preludes to our highest --though necessarily very long-range--goal, which is Conversion.

**It isn't enough that antigay bigots should become confused about us, or even indifferent to us--we are safest, in the long run, if we can actually make them like us. Conversion aims at just this.**

Please don't confuse *Conversion* with political *Subversion*. The word 'subversion' has a nasty ring, of which the American people are inordinately afraid--and on their guard against. Yet, ironically, by Conversion we actually mean something far more profoundly threatening to the American Way of Life, without which no truly sweeping social change can occur. **We mean conversion of the average American's emotions, mind, and will, through a planned psychological attack, in the form of propaganda fed to the nation via the media.** We mean 'subverting' the mechanism of prejudice to our own ends--using the very processes that made America hate us to turn their hatred into warm regard--whether they like it or not.

Put briefly, if Desensitization lets the watch run down, and Jamming throws sand in the works, Conversion reverses the spring so that the hands run backward.

Conversion makes use of Associative Conditioning, much as Jamming does--indeed, in practice the two processes overlap-- but far more ambitiously. **In Conversion, the bigot, who holds a very negative stereotypic picture, is repeatedly exposed to literal picture/label pairs, in magazines,**

and on billboards and TV, of gay- explicitly labeled as such!--who not only don't look like his picture of a homosexual, but are carefully selected to look either like the bigot and his friends, or like any one of his other stereotypes of all-right guys-- the kind of people he already likes and ` admires. This image must, of necessity, be carefully tailored to be free of absolutely every element of the widely held stereotypes of how 'faggots' look, dress, and sound. He--or she--must not be too well or fashionably dressed; must not be too handsome-- that is, mustn't look like a model--or well groomed. The image must be that of an icon of **normality**--a good beginning would be to take a long look at Coors beer and Three Musketeers candy commercials. Subsequent ads can branch out from that solid basis to include really adorable, athletic teenagers, kindly grandmothers, avuncular policemen, *ad infinitum*.

The objection will be raised--and raised, and raised--that we t would 'Uncle Tommify' the gay community; that we are exchanging one false stereotype for another equally false; that our ads are lies; that that is *not* how *all* gays actually look; that gays know it, and bigots know it. Yes, of course--we know it, too. But **it makes no difference that the ads are lies**; not to us, because we're using them to ethically good effect, to counter negative stereotypes that are every bit as much lies, and far more wicked ones; not to bigots, because the ads will have their effect on them whether they believe them or not.

When a bigot is presented with an image of the sort of person of whom he already has a positive stereotype, he experiences an involuntary rush of positive emotion, of good feeling; he's been conditioned to experience it. But, here, the good picture has the bad label--gay! (The ad may say something rather like 'Beauregard Smith--beer drinker, Good Ole Boy, pillar of the community, 100% American, and gay as a mongoose.') The bigot will feel two incompatible emotions: a good response to the picture, a bad response to the label. At worst, the two will cancel one another, and we will have successfully Jammed, as above. At best, Associative Conditioning will, to however small an extent, transfer the positive emotion associated with the picture to the label itself, not immediately replacing the negative response, but definitely weakening it.

You may wonder why the transfer wouldn't proceed in the opposite direction. The reason is simple: pictures are stronger than words and evoke emotional responses more powerfully. The bigot is presented with an *actual* picture; its label will evoke in his mind his own stereotypic picture, but what he sees in his mind's eye will be weaker than what he actually sees in front of him with the eyes in his face. The more carefully selected the advertised image is to reflect his ideal of the sort of person who just couldn't be gay, the more effective it will be. Moreover, he will, by virtue of logical necessity, see the positive picture in the ad *before* it can arouse his negative 'picture,' and first impressions have an advantage over second.

In Conversion, we mimic the natural process of stereotype- learning, with the following effect: we take the bigot's good feelings about all- right guys, and attach them to the label 'gay,' either weakening or, eventually, replacing his bad feelings toward the label and the prior stereotype.



Understanding Direct Emotional Modeling, you'll readily foresee its application to Conversion: whereas in Jamming the target is shown a bigot being rejected by his crowd for his prejudice against gays, in Conversion the target is shown his crowd actually associating with gays in good fellowship. Once again, it's very difficult for the average person, who, by nature and training, almost invariably feels what he sees his fellows feeling, not to re-spend in this knee-jerk fashion to a sufficiently calculated advertisement. In a way, most advertisement is founded upon an answer of Yes, definitely! to Mother's sarcastic question: I suppose if all the other kids jumped off a bridge and killed themselves, you would, too? We've now outlined three major modes by which we can alter the itinerary of the engine of prejudice in our favor. Desensitization lets the engine run out of steam, causing it to halt on the tracks indefinitely. Jamming, in essence, derails it. Conversion-- our ambitious long-range goal-- puts the engine into reverse gear and sends it back whence it came.

These modes are abstract--we've only hinted, here and there, at how they can be **harnessed and put to work for us in a practical propaganda campaign . . .**

Our goal, being high, is also difficult. The bottleneck in reaching it, however, isn't lack of knowledge of the psychological principles involved, nor lack of efficacy in the methods available; the principles are known, and the methods work. The bottleneck is purely and simply achieving a sufficient scope for the dissemination of our propaganda. Success depends, as always, on flooding the media. And that, in turn, means money, which means man-hours, which means unifying the gay community for a concerted effort. Let's be blunt: those who aren't with us in this effort, either because they have better ways of wasting their time, or because they think we're politically incorrect, are most decidedly against us, against unification, and against the best interests of the gay-community,as,a-whole”.

*Source:* <http://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/17/107.shtml>-NOTE: In accordance with Title 17 U.S.C. section 107, this material is reproduced for non-profit educational purposes only ; this article originally taken From "After the Ball - How America will conquer its fear and hatred of Gays in the 90s.", Penguin Books, 1989 pp. 147-157. by Marshall K. Kirk and Hunter Madsen

## **5. Three Ruling States<sup>9</sup>**

There are three basic stages in a mysteriously unfolding master plan through which Israel seeks to realize her messianic destiny. The master-plan is culminating at this time when the so called ‘chosen people’ have been mysteriously brought back from 2000 years of exile to reclaim the Holy land (Jerusalem) as their own. Their ultimate destiny, they believe, is to rule the world from what would appear to be a restored biblical Holy state of Israel located in the Holy land. That ultimate destiny appears soon to be realized, and so it is time enough for our readers to try to understand the subject.

### **The First Ruling State: Pax Britanica**

In the first of the three stages, which lasted for a long time, a Pax Britannica world order waged strange colonial wars on the rest of the world and eventually and cleverly succeeded in ‘liberating’ the Holy land from benevolent Muslim rule, and in presiding over the birth of the imposter Euro-Jewish state of Israel. Along the way the world witnessed the strange and otherwise inexplicable event of a secular Britain pledging, in the Balfour Declaration of 1917, the secular British government’s commitment to deliver a national homeland in the Holy Land to the Jewish people as follows:

---

<sup>9</sup> The concept and the wording of this section is from Sheik Imran Husein book entitled, ‘Israel’s Mysterious Imperial Agenda

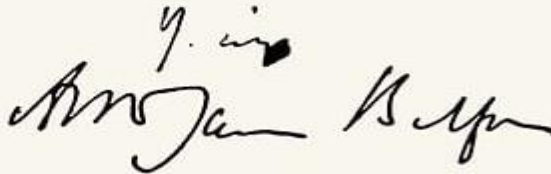
November 2nd, 1917.

Dear Lord Rothschild,

I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet

His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object, it being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country"

I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.

A handwritten signature in dark ink, appearing to read 'A. J. Balfour', with a small heart-like mark above the 'i' in 'James'.

Foreign office,

November 2<sup>nd</sup>, 1917

Dear Lord Rothechild,

*I have much pleasure in conveying to you, on behalf of His Majesty's Government, the following declaration of sympathy with Jewish Zionist aspirations which has been submitted to, and approved by, the Cabinet.*

*"His Majesty's Government view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people, and will use their best endeavours to facilitate the achievement of this object. It being clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine, or the rights and political status enjoyed by Jews in any other country"*

*I should be grateful if you would bring this declaration to the knowledge of the Zionist Federation.*

*(Signature)*

To explain the heinous crime committed by Britain to establish the Jewish homeland in Palestine, “Space does not permit even a brief account of this millennium in which the British Establishment have invaded nearly every country on earth”. Gideon Polya, (2022)

## **The Second Ruling State: Pax Americana**

Then in the second stage of the master-plan-a stage which appears to be now ending and which will consequently last for a much shorter time than the first-a pax Americana world-order replaced pax Britanica and proceeded to mysteriously protect the arrogant, aggressive and expansionist Euro-Jewish state with countless UN Security Council’s vetoes. That world order has also continuously waged wars on Israel’s behalf in order to make the world safe for Israel to grow in to a nuclear-armed superpower. Instead of the spectacular colonial wars which delivered to Britain the status of a ruling state, it took two world wars to bring about the transfer of power from the first to the second ruling state.

We shall extensively quote the Alison Weir's Book review by Richard C. Cook to provide the evidence that Britain was replaced by USA and US was used to mysteriously create and protect the State of Israel<sup>10</sup>. Richard and Alison begin the book review as follows:

### **Against Our Better Judgment: The Hidden History of How the U.S. Was Used to Create Israel**

*As the crisis involving the Israelis and Palestinians deepens after the October 7 Hamas attack, we might pause to examine how the state of Israel was created in the first place. At the current juncture, as World War III looms on the horizon, as massacres are currently being perpetrated by Israel against the civilian population of Gaza, with a death toll exceeding 9,000, of which over 4,000 are children, and as a Western armada is gathering in the eastern Mediterranean, it is befitting to review journalist Alison Weir’s book **Against Our Better Judgment: The Hidden History of How the U.S. Was Used to Create Israel**. The book was published in 2014, is packed with often hard-to-access details, and is masterfully documented. Alison Weir is also head of a group she has founded: If Americans Knew.*

*Alison Weir’s book is crucially important in considering ways to gain a broader perspective in order to defuse the situation. It is also of keen interest with respect to the larger potential conflict, where U.S. political leaders are again trotting out the phrase, “Axis of Evil,” this time to describe the nations of Russia, China, and Iran. (Sometimes North Korea is tossed in for good measure.)*

---

<sup>10</sup> The book review entitled ‘Against Our Better Judgment: The Hidden History of How the U.S. Was Used to Create Israel’ by Richard C. Cook and Alison Weir, published on ‘Global Research’, November 01, 2023,

*It's Iran, of course, that U.S. leaders are identifying as an alleged sponsor of the resistance groups in and around Palestine, including Hamas.*

*Following are what I view as the main points from Alison Weir's book.*

*My own interspersed editorial comments are in italics. Page numbers are given in parentheses only for quotations from the book.*

## **Origin of Zionism in the U.S.**

***Against Our Better Judgment: The Hidden History of How the U.S. Was Used to Create Israel*** begins by explaining that support for Zionism, defined as the desire for creation of a Jewish national state somewhere in the world, goes back in U.S. history to the late 1880s, around the time that the Zionist Movement was becoming prominent in Europe.

By the 1910s, there were thousands of U.S. adherents, though many Jews opposed Zionism as not in the interests of the Jewish people and certain to result in antagonism toward them. Probably a majority of Jews in the U.S. had never even heard of Zionism and/or were happy to have assimilated into American society. *In fact, there was nothing that could even be viewed remotely as an "anti-Semitism problem" in the U.S. at this time.*

## **Role of U.S. Supreme Court Associate Justice Louis Brandeis and Creation of the Parushim.**

Still, some very powerful people became Zionists, including U.S. Supreme Court Justice Louis Brandeis, whose main disciple was future Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter. Brandeis formed a secret organization called the Parushim, whose sole purpose was to bring about the creation of a Jewish state in Palestine. This Zionist organization required an oath that appeared to give life and death power over its sworn members.

"Parushim," also spelled "Purushim," is the Hebrew word from which the name "Pharisees" is derived, meaning "separatists." From the Pharisees came Rabbinical Judaism and the idea that, "We should not assimilate or acculturate at all." (prezi.com) I would note that Alison Weir's book did not aim at giving an account of the deeper motivations of the Zionist movement, other than its claim to be a reaction to European "anti-Semitism." For more depth, I would recommend a careful reading of the classic *The Controversy of Zion* by British journalist Douglas Reed (1895-1976).

Justice Louis Brandeis was close to Wall Street banker Jacob Schiff. **Brandeis was also closely involved with the creation of the Federal Reserve System, as was Schiff**, though Brandeis's involvement in political issues was largely behind the scenes.

The Federal Reserve, I would add, was largely a project of the U.S. Money Trust and the British/European Rothschilds. The Rothschilds were also heavily involved in Zionism and in the creation and support of the Zionist state. The fact that Zionism was sponsored by some incredibly

rich people might cause us to ask to what extent financial rewards played a role in the rapid conversion of many Jews and non-Jews to Zionism during this period. For information on creation of the Federal Reserve, see my own book, *Our Country, Then and Now* (Clarity Press, 2023).

Collaboration Between the Parushim and Great Britain. Justice Louis Brandeis's Parushim worked closely with Zionists in Great Britain, including travel back and forth, to persuade the British government to designate Palestine as a future Jewish homeland.

This was after Zionist leaders had rejected such locations as Kenya. Thus was created a "contract" between Britain and the Parushim that if the British would generate what became **the Balfour Declaration**, the U.S. Zionists would endeavor to assure U.S. entrance into World War I against Germany on the side of Britain. This contract was fulfilled by both parties, though, as in the U.S., many British Jews opposed Zionism for similar reasons—as a threat to Jewish assimilation.

The Balfour Declaration specified that it should be "clearly understood that nothing shall be done which may prejudice the civil and religious rights of existing non-Jewish communities in Palestine." (p.97) At the time, non-Jewish communities made up 92 percent of the population of Palestine.

### **Zionism and the Failure to Make Peace with the Ottoman Empire.**

World War I began in 1914. By 1915-1916, the Ottoman Empire, which was allied with Germany but not at war against the U.S., offered to make a separate peace with the U.S.

The Ottomans had also offered to allow the Jews of Europe to live at peace anywhere in their empire. The U.S. sent a delegation to negotiate this separate peace, but Brandeis informed the British Zionists that the delegation was on its way.

The British Zionists then sent their leader, **Chaim Weizmann**, to intercept the U.S. delegation at Gibraltar, where he prevailed on it to call off the negotiations.

The reason was that the British were going to lay claim to Palestine after the war as a homeland for the Jews, so they wanted to assure that Palestine was going to be available for British control. The British design was to break up the Ottoman Empire, not leave it intact through a separate U.S.-instigated peace.

### **Warnings Against the Zionist Project**

Diplomats within the U.S. State Department both in Washington, D.C., and in the Middle East were aware of and warned against the Zionist project, arguing that a million Palestinians would be displaced or made virtual servants/slaves of the invaders.

## **World War I.**

In 1917 the U.S. entered the war on the side of Britain, per the Zionist agreement, and Germany was defeated, along with the Ottomans. **Britain also signed a secret agreement with France by which it would get control of Palestine after the war.** Control was implemented through the vehicle of a British Mandate approved by the League of Nations.

During this period, antagonism against Jews had begun to grow within U.S. society, partly in reaction to perceptions that Jews controlled the banks and other financial institutions. “The Protocols of the Elders of Zion” had also appeared. While claimed to be a forgery from Czarist Russia, the Protocols received credence and publicity from Henry Ford and others.

Germany was aware that the Zionists had contributed to the defeat of Germany in WWI. This contributed to the anti-Jewish attitudes of Germans after the war and was a factor in the later Nazi anti-Jewish policies.

During WWI, the Parushim gave the FBI a list of Americans who were opponents to Zionism or the war.

Many of these people were arrested and sent to prison. Through all of this, Brandeis was directing matters from behind the scenes. He was arguably the most powerful person in the U.S., but his political activities were secret or carried out through proxies.

At the end of WWI, **President Woodrow Wilson** sent a commission to Palestine to investigate the situation. Known as the King-Crane Commission, its report “recommended against the Zionist position of unlimited immigration of Jews to make Palestine a distinctly Jewish state.”

The report stated that “the Zionists looked forward to a practically complete dispossession of the present non-Jewish inhabitants of Palestine,” that “armed force would be required to accomplish this,” and that “the project for making Palestine distinctly a Jewish commonwealth should be given up.” The report of the King-Crane Commission “was suppressed.” (p.25)

## **Zionism After World War I**

Between the two world wars, a growing number of U.S. Zionists worked to further the project for the creation of Israel. In Germany, the Zionists supported the rise of the Nazis, as this would lead to German Jews wanting to emigrate to Palestine. In Iraq, where the Jewish leaders did not support Zionism, Iraqi Jews were attacked, even murdered, to force them to emigrate to Palestine. Without arousing the anxiety of Jews around the world that they were unsafe in their homelands, Zionist planners believed there would not be enough Jewish settlers to create a Zionist state and force the Palestinians out.

Opponents of Zionism in the U.S. diplomatic service were threatened with having their careers destroyed if they did not support the claims that Jews in foreign countries were suffering discrimination so should want to move to Palestine.

The Zionists worked to limit immigration opportunities for Jews elsewhere than Palestine, including the U.S. The Zionists opposed measures by the British government to limit the number of Jews who could enter Palestine.

### **Collaboration between the Zionists and Nazis?**

Building on work by author Hannah Arendt, Edwin Black wrote *The Transfer Agreement: The Dramatic Story of the Pact Between the Third Reich and Jewish Palestine*. According to author Tom Segev,

“Arendt stated that many Jews would have survived ‘had their leaders not helped the Nazis organize the concentration of Jews in the ghettos, their deportation to the east, and their transport to the death camps.’” (p.146) This was called the “Haavara Agreement.”

The famous 1930s Jewish boycott of German products may have been instigated by Zionists to promote anti-Jewish sentiment leading to more desire among Jews to emigrate to Palestine. Other Zionists made claims that persecuted Jews were prone to becoming revolutionary communists for the same purpose.

### **Zionist Activities between the World Wars**

In the U.S. during the 1920s and 1930s, Zionist leaders muffled talk of a Jewish state in Palestine and focused on creating new institutions there as altruistic enterprises.

An example was Hebrew University, opening in Jerusalem in 1925. Zionist leaders complained that most U.S. Jews saw themselves first and foremost as American citizens. Organizations like the American Zionist Emergency Council and the United Jewish Appeal were founded to generate funding and support.

Donations to the United Jewish Appeal in 1948 was four times that of the American Red Cross. Pro-Zionist publicity and lobbying efforts were unleashed across the U.S. Some Jews, like the American Council for Judaism, still opposed Zionism as inimical to real Jewish interests. The ACJ opposed the Zionists’ “anti-Semitic racialist lie that Jews the world over were a separate, national body.” (p.152)

Zionist advocacy in the U.S. had powerful political adherents. New York Congressman Emanuel Celler told President Harry Truman, “We’ll run you out of town,” if he did not support the program. Senator Jacob Javits said, “We’ll fight to the death and make a Jewish state in Palestine if it’s the last thing that we do.” (p.38) Zionist propaganda included funding of best-selling pro-Zionist books by non-Jews.



Zionists such as wealthy Wall Street lawyer Samuel Untermyer began to interject “dispensationalist” ideas of “Christian Zionism” into the discourse through sponsorship of the “Scofield Reference Bible.” (Untermyer was also a leading backer of the Federal Reserve and advocate of the worldwide Jewish boycott of Germany.)

Today, as we all know, “Christian Zionism” among “evangelicals” is part of the bedrock support of the Israel Lobby. Leading evangelical ministers like Jerry Falwell received large donations from Zionist supporters. An entire “dispensationalist” mythology involving the “Rapture,” etc., has been constructed and promoted to justify the political union between this group of American religionists and the most extreme factions of Israeli politics led today by such figures as Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu. Though Netanyahu has surfaced this mad mythology to cover Israeli genocide in Gaza, the topic is not covered in detail in Alison Weir’s book, so will not be dealt with further here.

### **Protestant Support of Zionism**

By the 1930s, U.S. Zionists were trying to organize American Protestants in their support. By the end of WWII the Christian Council on Palestine had grown to 3,000 members and the American Palestine Committee to 6,500. The appeal to Protestants was based on generating sympathy for refugees, though no mention was made of the hundreds of thousands of Palestinians becoming refugees due to the Zionist takeover. During the Israeli war of independence in 1947-1949, Christian churches and institutions in Palestine were assaulted by the Zionists along with the Palestinians.

### **Beginnings of Terrorism and U.N. Partition of Palestine**

In Palestine in the 1930s and 1940s, the Zionists tried to buy Palestinian land but few inhabitants wished to sell. The Zionists then began to organize terrorist forces to drive them out.

These terrorist groups also targeted British government officials, as Palestine was still a British Mandate. Author Alison Weir cites a statement by **David ben Gurion**, Israel’s first prime minister, that suggests this was at least part of what started today’s worldwide phenomenon of terrorism.

By the start of the 1947-1949 war, Jews made up 30 percent of the Palestinian population but owned only 6-7 percent of the land.

### **In 1947, Britain turned its Palestine Mandate over to the U.N.**

A General Assembly resolution to partition gave the Zionists 55 percent of the land of Palestine.

The U.S. State Department opposed the partition plan as against the wishes of local people and in violation of U.S. interests and of democratic principles.

Officials warned that partition “would guarantee that the Palestine problem would be permanent and still more complicated in the future.” (p.45)

Officials said the proposal was for “a theocratic racial state” that discriminated “on grounds of religion and race.” (p.45) The leading anti-Zionist Department of State official, Loy Henderson, was exiled by his superiors to a post as ambassador to Nepal.

### **U.S. Government Opposition to Zionism**

Nevertheless, virtually the entire U.S. executive branch was opposed to a Jewish state in Palestine. Statements and reports were made by a 1946 commission headed by Ambassador Henry F. Grady, the CIA, the Joint Chiefs of Staff, and Undersecretary of State Dean Acheson. A 1948 report of the Joint Chiefs of Staff stated that, “The Zionist strategy will seek to involve [the U.S.] in a continuously widening and deepening series of operations intended to secure maximum Jewish objectives.” (p.47)

Jewish leaders were well aware that U.N. partitioning of Palestine was temporary and that over time, the Jewish state would expand to absorb the entire region.

The concept of “**Eretz Israel**” was formulated, whereby the Zionist state would encompass Transjordan, as well as parts of Lebanon and Syria. Zionists also had begun using U.S. antagonism toward the Soviet Union as an argument for creation of a pro-Western Jewish state. *This hearkened back to the early days of Zionism, when Zionist leaders characterized their proposed state as a bulwark of British influence in the Middle East; i.e., as an extension of British colonialism and geopolitics.*

Today, pro-Zionists make the argument that Israel is an outpost of benign “Judeo-Christian” influence in the Middle East, as they try to arouse antagonism toward the one billion Muslims in the world in a purported “clash of civilizations.” Such attitudes became prominent in U.S. politics during the “War on Terror” of the Bush/Cheney administration that continues today through U.S. labeling of anti-Zionist groups like Hamas and Hezbollah as “terrorist” organizations. This is despite the historical fact cited above that it was the Zionists who introduced terrorism into the Middle East.

U.S. Recognition of Israel and the Role of President Truman. The U.S. was the first country to recognize Israel as an independent state when on May 14, 1948, **President Harry Truman** issued a statement of recognition following Israel’s proclamation of independence on the same date.

Truman’s main motivation was believed at the time, and still is today, the winning of Jewish support in the presidential election that year.

His decision was strongly opposed by Secretary of State George Marshall, Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, the CIA and National Security Council, and top State Department official George Kennan. Intelligence agent Kermit Roosevelt wrote:

“The present course of world crisis will increasingly force upon Americans the realization that their national interests and those of the proposed Jewish state in Palestine are going to conflict.” (p.51)

Contrary to the belief that U.S. oil interests promoted the Zionist project, officials argued that U.S. ability to access Middle Eastern resources would be adversely affected. Truman also had pro-Zionist insiders at high levels of his administration.

Author **Alison Weir** points out that bribery also played a part. “Gore Vidal wrote:

‘Sometime in the late 1950s, that world-class gossip and occasional historian, **John F. Kennedy**, told me how, in 1948, Harry S. Truman had been pretty much abandoned by everyone when he came to run for president. Then an American Zionist brought him two million dollars in cash, in a suitcase, aboard his whistle-stop campaign train. ‘That’s why our recognition of Israel was rushed through so fast.’” (p.167)

Jewish businessman Abraham Feinberg explained his raising of cash for Truman in an oral history interview published by the Truman Library in 1973. The CIA also discovered Feinberg’s illegal gun-running to Zionist groups.

I may be the first writer to point out that Truman’s action in accepting bribes, if discovered, could have been seen and treated as an impeachable offense.

### **Zionist Takeover of Palestine**

At the time of Israel’s proclamation of independence and immediate U.S. recognition, the U.N. resolution of partition had been passed, with war ensuing between Zionist and Arab forces.

The U.N. General Assembly adopted the partition plan by 33 votes to 13 with 10 abstentions, with many nations subjected to intense Zionist lobbying and threats. For instance,

“Financier and longtime presidential adviser Bernard Baruch told France it would lose U.S. aid if it voted against partition.” (p.55)

A Swedish U.N. mediator, Count Folke Bernadotte, was killed by Zionist assassins. To this day, no accepted legal authority for the U.N. in its partitioning of Palestine has ever been demonstrated. In other words, it was likely an extra-legal action in response to Zionist lobbying.

Though sporadic violence between Jews and Palestinian Arabs had taken place over the previous two decades, **the Zionists committed wholesale massacres of Palestinians after the U.N. resolution for partition.**

By the end of Israel’s war of independence in 1948, **over 750,000 Palestinians had been expelled from Zionist-controlled territory.** Israeli historian Tom Segev wrote:

“Israel was born of terror, war, and revolution, and its creation required a measure of fanaticism and cruelty.” (p.58) *Today this is called in Arabic the “Nakba”—“catastrophe.”*

**The most well-known massacre took place at the village of Deir Yessin in April 1948, before any Arab armies had joined the fight.**

There, 254 villagers were murdered in cold blood. The heads of two militias present at Deir Yessin, Irgun and the Stern Gang, were **Menachem Begin** and **Yitzhak Shamir**, both of whom later became prime ministers of Israel. **The Irgun bombed the King David Hotel in Jerusalem on July 22, 1947, killing 86.**

The Stern Gang also solicited aid from the Axis powers during WWII.

### **Zionist Front Organizations in the U.S.**

During the 1930s and 1940s, the Zionists created a number of front organizations to raise money used to finance militant activities in Palestine.

*After WWII, the U.S. maintained an arms embargo against Israel and the Middle East.* Foremost among the sponsors of the front organizations intended to skirt the embargo was Irgun.

One group, the Jewish Army of Stateless and Palestinians Jews, claimed it was formed to fight the Nazis in Europe, but was intended instead to fight the British and Arabs in Palestine. These groups espoused such radical ideologies as the idea that “non-Jews are the embodiment of Satan, and that the world was created solely for Jews.” (p.67)

Another group, headed by Orthodox Rabbi Baruch Korff, hatched a plot to blow up the British foreign office in London that was exposed in the *New York Herald Tribune*. Through political influence, U.S. charges against Korff were dropped. Later he “became a close friend and fervent supporter of President Richard Nixon, who called him ‘my rabbi.’” (p.71)

*Nixon’s support for Israel manifested in the gigantic airlift of military supplies that helped save Israel from defeat in the 1973 Yom Kippur War.* Another major organization raising money for sending arms to the Zionists in Palestine was the Sonneborn Institute. Between 1939 and May 1948, the Jewish Agency for Israel was also active, raising the equivalent today of \$3.5 billion.

### **Financial Backers of Israeli Independence**

In an April 19, 2018 article in Tablet (tabletmag.com) entitled “Gangsters for Zion: Yom Ha’atzmaut: How Jewish mobsters helped Israel gain its independence, [Click Here](#) **Robert Rockaway** wrote:

“In 1945, the Jewish Agency, the pre-state Israeli government headed by David Ben-Gurion, created a vast clandestine arms-purchasing-and-smuggling network throughout the United States.

The operation was placed under the aegis of the Haganah, the underground forerunner of the Israel Defense Forces, and involved hundreds of Americans from every walk of life. They included millionaires, rabbinical students, scrap-metal merchants, ex-GIs, college students, longshoremen, industrialists, chemists, engineers, Protestants and Catholics, as well as Jews. One group, who remained anonymous and rarely talked about, were men who were tough, streetwise, unafraid, and had access to ready cash: Jewish gangsters.”

Rockaway, a professor emeritus at Tel Aviv University, also wrote that through their control of U.S. ports, the Jewish mob arranged for arms deliveries to Israel aboard vessels flying the flag of Panama.

### **Recruiting Jews to Relocate to Palestine**

“Zionist cadres infiltrated displaced persons’ camps that had been set up to house refugees displaced during WWII. These infiltrators tried secretly to funnel people to Palestine. When it turned out that most didn’t want to go to Palestine, they worked to convince them—sometimes by force.” (p.74)

Another recruiting source was Jewish foster children in Christian homes. The Zionists claimed to be the sole representative of all the world’s Jews in order to legitimize efforts to divert war survivors to Israel, not to countries like the U.S. to which many preferred to go.

“After a voluntary recruitment drive netted less than 0.3 percent of the DP [displaced persons] population, a compulsory draft was implemented.” (p.79)

Some draftees were required to fight in Palestine in the Zionist war of independence. Meanwhile, the secretive Sieff group was formed in Washington, D.C., to carry out back channel lobbying for the Zionist project. The group was protected by such powerful individuals as Supreme Court Justice Felix Frankfurter, Secretary of the Treasury Henry Morgenthau, Jr., and the aforementioned financier and presidential adviser Bernard Baruch.

### **Fate of the Palestinian Refugees**

Three-quarters of a million Palestinian refugees fled to neighboring regions in a gigantic humanitarian disaster. A 1948 State Department report stated

“The total direct relief offered...by the Israeli government to date consists of 500 cases of oranges.” (p.83)

The value of land confiscated by the Zionists amounted to \$5.2 trillion in today’s dollars. Christians also suffered as “numerous convents, hospices, seminaries, and churches were either destroyed or cleared of their Christian owners and custodians.” (p.83) Efforts by U.S. government officials to withhold aid to the Israeli government due to the refugee crisis were overruled by President Truman.

## Zionism and the Media

Even as early as WWI, the Zionists exerted almost complete control over the U.S. press. This included placing pro-Zionist articles in prestigious newspapers like *The New York Times*. In 1953, author Alfred Lilienthal wrote:

“The capture of the American press by Jewish nationalism was, in fact, incredibly complete. Magazines as well as newspapers, in news stories as well as editorial columns, gave primarily the Zionist views of events before, during, and after partition.” (p.86)

Zionist coercion extended to withdrawal of advertising, cancellation of subscriptions, and blacklisting of journalists and authors, even those offering a mere trace of sympathy toward the displaced Palestinians.

Particularly emotional in their support of Zionism were the journals the *Nation* and the *New Republic*. An example of how the Zionists could destroy an author’s career was the attack on then-famous journalist **Dorothy Thompson** after

“she began to speak about Palestinian refugees, narrated a documentary about their plight, and condemned Jewish terrorism. (p.92)

We all know that the complete slanting of U.S. media coverage toward Zionism and Israel dominates news reporting at all levels and across the ideological spectrum, from the top newspapers and networks to what is left of small town journalism.

This includes so-called “independent” outlets like Breitbart. The start of this bias began, perhaps not coincidentally, during the time before WWI when the newsrooms of U.S. newspapers were taken over by propagandists sympathetic to the Federal Reserve System and the Money Trust.

Today, of course, we have the internet, which has begun to make inroads into the control of the news by pro-establishment media corporations and Deep State censors. Internet outlets also must be cautious, however, so are often reduced to the role of “limited hangouts,” reporting only selected stories that protest particularly egregious Israeli offenses, but never the “big picture.”

In conclusion we can say that, as Alison Weir’s book makes clear, **it was largely American Zionists who financed and enabled the violent takeover of Palestine** and who thereby share responsibility over the past three-quarters of a century for the atrocities committed against a diverse population whose forebears had been living in peace and rooted in the region for millennia.

This population also inhabited the holy city of Jerusalem, sacred to the Jewish, Christian, and Islamic religions.

**The book also makes it clear that people can oppose Zionism—the forceful establishment of a Jewish national state in Palestine—without being anti-Jewish or “anti-Semitic.”**

Of course, most of the indigenous people of Palestine are “Semites” in ethnicity and language. Also, the most forceful opponents of the original Zionist movement in Great Britain, the U.S., and possibly other nations, have been, and still are, Jews themselves who had successfully assimilated into their host cultures. Examples are the Hassidic Jews of Brooklyn, N.Y., and Jews in Iran who refuse to support Israel.

Many more volumes could or should be written about U.S. enabling of Israel and Zionism and about Israel’s and Zionism’s interference in internal U.S. affairs. I would include an examination of Israel’s possible participation in the JFK/RFK assassinations and the 9/11 attacks, U.S. acquiescence in Israel’s nuclear weapons program, Israel’s links with the Neocons who control today’s U.S. foreign policy, and today’s courting of World War III against more than half the world’s countries, starting with Israel’s nemesis, Iran. Will the U.S. stumble into WWII because of its pro-Zionist captivity?

### **The Third Ruling State-Pax Judaica<sup>11</sup>**

**And then in the third, final and briefest stage** of the master-plan, a Pax Judaica world-order is about to replace (actually replaced) pax Americana. The passage from the second to the third and final ruling state in the master-plan is again taking place through a series of strange wars. Israel would soon replace USA as the ruling state in the world and when that occurs, a Jew would eventually rule the world from Jerusalem and claim to be the true Messiah!

We are now very close indeed to the culmination of that devilish master-plan that has been ominously unfolding ever since the small island Britain startled the world a few centuries ago by becoming the first ruling state in post-Biblical history. The boundary of the pax Judaica was planned to include areas between river Nile and Euphrates. This was explained by Michel Chossudovsky, on Global research-November 1, 2023 as follows:

#### **Boundary of Greater Israel, the Headquarter of World Government<sup>12</sup>**

In his Complete Diaries, Vol. II. p. 711, Theodore Herzl, the founder of Zionism, says that the area of the Jewish State stretches: “*From the Brook of Egypt to the Euphrates.*”

Rabbi Fischmann, member of the Jewish Agency for Palestine, declared in his testimony to the U.N. Special Committee of Enquiry on 9 July 1947: “*The Promised Land extends from the River of Egypt up to the Euphrates, it includes parts of Syria and Lebanon.*”

---

<sup>11</sup> Sheik Imran Husein, Israel’s mysterious Imperial Agenda

<sup>12</sup> By an erudite scholar, Michel Chossudovsky, on Global research-November 1, 2023

The above quotations clearly shows that, the area of the future world government-Jewish State stretches from the River of Egypt up to the Euphrates.

When viewed in the current context, including the siege on Gaza, the Zionist Plan for the Middle East bears an intimate relationship to the 2003 invasion of Iraq, the 2006 war on Lebanon, the 2011 war on Libya, the ongoing wars on Syria, Iraq and Yemen, not to mention the political crisis in Saudi Arabia.



The “Greater Israel” project consists in weakening and eventually fracturing neighboring Arab states as part of a US-Israeli expansionist project, with the support of NATO and Saudi Arabia. In this regard, the Saudi-Israeli rapprochement is from Netanyahu’s viewpoint a means to expanding Israel’s spheres of influence in the Middle East as well as confronting Iran. Needless to say, the “Greater Israel” project is consistent with America’s imperial design.



“Greater Israel” consists in an area extending from the Nile Valley to the Euphrates. According to Stephen Lendman,

“A near-century ago, the World Zionist Organization’s plan for a Jewish state included:

- historic Palestine;
- South Lebanon up to Sidon and the Litani River;
- Syria’s Golan Heights, Hauran Plain and Deraa; and
- control of the Hijaz Railway from Deraa to Amman, Jordan as well as the Gulf of Aqaba.

Some Zionists wanted more – land from the Nile in the West to the Euphrates in the East, comprising Palestine, Lebanon, Western Syria and Southern Turkey.”

The creation and final objective of Zionists is further explained by an erudite scholar Peter Koing as published on ‘Global research, 2023’ under the title “Direction and Purpose of the War”

“The *Three Point Plan* that serves the West is part of the Great Reset and Agenda 2030 playbook and is supposed to lead to the “promised” *One World Government* run by what might be called the *Financial-Military-IT-Media and Pharma (FMIMP) Complex*.

From the very beginning, the Zionists behind Israel wanted to dominate not only what they called the ancient homeland, Palestine – which, as Israeli homeland, is historically highly questionable.

“Some 3,000 years ago on that greater land of Palestine which also included today’s Jordan – Arabs and (few) Jews lived peacefully together. They lived together in peace and harmony for about 1,600 years when Islam was born in about 610 AD.

Even after this date Israelis and Arabs still lived together for another about 1,400 years in peace, until 1948, when Israel was born. That is when the Zionist-Arab conflict started and was driven by worldwide Zionism and by all those who defended Zionism, including Evangelists.

“Zionists have infiltrated western governments, from the United States, Europe to the UK’s Commonwealth States and beyond.

“Let us start with the *first of the Three Points* mentioned earlier.

“Since the Old Testament, Jews were the “Chosen People” who will eventually live in their “*Promised Land*” to become Israel.

The Zionist concept of the Chosen People was always intent to expand their territory – Palestine – to “Greater Israel”.

“Greater Israel – in the planning since the ’60s, and definitely after the Yom Kippur War – would stretch east to comprise parts of Saudi Arabia, Syria, Iraq and, of course Jordan (see map above). This might constitute 30% to 50% of what is today’s Middle East.

As such it would make Israel the owner of a good third (or more) of the world's hydrocarbon resources, mainly oil and gas. The West needs these resources for economic development – to be able to further sanction Russia and to make sure the New World Order is controlled by the West.

“As a parenthesis, the Russian central bank forecasts the 2023 current account surplus at \$26 billion; whereas the US national debt is projected for 2023 and more than US\$ 33 trillion – as compared to the US GDP of projected US\$ 26.5 trillion – a debt-GDP ratio of 124%.

Looking at the real US debt, namely *Unfunded Liabilities*, they stand at 259 trillion, almost 10-times US GDP.

“With a planned (though, far from realized) larger, energy resources-rich Israel, the symbiotic relationship between Israel and the West, mainly the US and its western puppets, the European Union, would grow even stronger.

“The Second Point is with focus on Gaza. It is the discovery in 1999 by British Gas (BG) of at least a trillion cubic feet of gas [about 300 billion cubic meters] off-shore of Gaza.

With the Gaza population pushed into Egypt's Sinai desert where Egypt, in agreement with Israel, has already built a huge tent city – and from where Palestinians would never be allowed to return to their home land, Israel would simply and undisturbed confiscate these Gaza gas fields.

“The existence of huge gas deposits was known before 1999. Indications are that the quantities are much larger than a trillion cubic feet. But talking about suspected much larger deposits now would be strategically unwise. Adding the Gaza gas to the hydrocarbon resources of a Greater Israel would make Israel an even bigger player in the world arena of energy supplier, possibly one of the three largest (Venezuela, Russia, Israel) — sort of really the “Chosen People”.

“And the Third Point, not to be neglected, is since the early 1970's the planned Ben Gurion Canal. It would lead from the Mediterranean Sea either through current Gaza or just outside of Gaza, through Israel / Palestine to the Red Sea. It would be about three-times as long as the Egyptian Suez Canal, competing with the Suez Canal, and be entirely under Western control.

“It would be crucial for the presumably undisturbed transport of the Gaza gas and other Western goods, to Asian and Global South markets”.

Before the actual creation of Israel, Einstein's foresight told him the criminal nature of the Zionists and the objective of creating Israel as the “leader state” or the head quarter of the world Government. For detail have a look at an important article by global research editor as follows:

## **Albert Einstein's 1948 Letter to the NYT Warning of Zionist Fascism in Israel**

(Letter That Albert Einstein Sent to the New York Times 1948, Protesting the Visit of Menachem Begin)<sup>13</sup>

### **Global Research Editor's Note**

Of relevance to recent developments in Israel, we bring to the attention of our readers the following letter by **Albert Einstein, et al, to the NYT published on December 4, 1948.**

*It is of utmost significance to reflect upon a historical process initiated at very outset of the State of Israel.*

*What is outlined in this letter depicting the atrocities committed against the people of Palestine in 1948 in the Village of Deir Yassin vividly describe what is currently ongoing, more than 75 years later in the State of Israel.*

**The signatories of the 1948 letter** were:

Isidore Abramowitz, Hannah Arendt, Abraham Brick, Rabbi Jessurun Cardozo, Albert Einstein, Herman Eisen, M.D., Hayim Fineman, M. Gallen, M.D., H.H. Harris, Zelig S. Harris, Sidney Hook, Fred Karush, Bruria Kaufman, Irma L. Lindheim, Nachman Maisel, Symour Melman, Myer D. Mendelson, M.D., Harry M. Orlinsky, Samuel Pitlick, Fritz Rohrlich, Louis P. Rocker, Ruth Sager, Itzhak Sankowsky, I.J. Schoenberg, Samuel Shuman, M. Znger, Irma Wolpe and Stefan Wolpe.

Letters to the Editor  
New York Times

December 4, 1948

### **TO THE EDITORS OF THE NEW YORK TIMES:**

*Among the most disturbing political phenomena of our times is the emergence in the newly created state of Israel of the "Freedom Party" (Tnuat HaHerut), a political party closely akin in its organization, methods, political philosophy and social appeal to the Nazi and Fascist parties.*

---

<sup>13</sup> By [Dr. Albert Einstein](#), Global Research, August 05, 2023, [Harvard University](#) 4 December 1948

*It was formed out of the membership and following of the former Irgun Zvai Leumi, a terrorist, right-wing, chauvinist organization in Palestine.*

The current visit of Menachem Begin, leader of this party, to the United States is obviously calculated to give the impression of American support for his party in the coming Israeli elections, and to cement political ties with conservative Zionist elements in the United States. Several Americans of national repute have lent their names to welcome his visit. It is inconceivable that those who oppose fascism throughout the world, if correctly informed as to Mr. Begin's political record and perspectives, could add their names and support to the movement he represents.

Before irreparable damage is done by way of financial contributions, public manifestations in Begin's behalf, and the creation in Palestine of the impression that a large segment of America supports Fascist elements in Israel, the American public must be informed as to the record and objectives of Mr. Begin and his movement.

The public avowals of Begin's party are no guide whatever to its actual character. Today they speak of freedom, democracy and anti-imperialism, whereas until recently they openly preached the doctrine of the Fascist state. It is in its actions that the terrorist party betrays its real character; from its past actions we can judge what it may be expected to do in the future.

### **Attack on Arab Village**

A shocking example was their behavior in the Arab village of Deir Yassin. This village, off the main roads and surrounded by Jewish lands, had taken no part in the war, and had even fought off Arab bands who wanted to use the village as their base.

On April 9 [supported THE NEW YORK TIMES), terrorist bands attacked this peaceful village, which was not a military objective in the fighting, killed most of its inhabitants, 240 men, women, and children – and kept a few of them alive to parade as captives through the streets of Jerusalem.

Most of the Jewish community was horrified at the deed, and the Jewish Agency sent a telegram of apology to King Abdullah of Trans-Jordan. But the terrorists, far from being ashamed of their act, were proud of this massacre, publicized it widely, and invited all the foreign correspondents present in the country to view the heaped corpses and the general havoc at Deir Yassin. The Deir Yassin incident exemplifies the character and actions of the Freedom Party.

Within the Jewish community they have preached an admixture of ultranationalism, religious mysticism, and racial superiority. Like other Fascist parties they have been used to break strikes, and have themselves pressed for the destruction of free trade unions. In their stead they have proposed corporate unions on the Italian Fascist model. During the last years of sporadic anti-British violence, the IZL and Stern groups inaugurated a reign of terror in the Palestine Jewish community. Teachers were beaten up for speaking against them, adults were shot for not letting their children join them. By gangster methods, beatings, window-smashing, and wide-spread robberies, the terrorists intimidated the population and exacted a heavy tribute.

The people of the Freedom Party have had no part in the constructive achievements in Palestine. They have reclaimed no land, built no settlements, and only detracted from the Jewish defense activity. Their much-publicized immigration endeavors were minute, and devoted mainly to bringing in Fascist compatriots.

### **Discrepancies Seen**

The discrepancies between the bold claims now being made by Begin and his party, and their record of past performance in Palestine bear the imprint of no ordinary political party. This is the unmistakable stamp of a Fascist party for whom terrorism (against Jews, Arabs, and British alike), and misrepresentation are means, and a “Leader State” is the goal.

In the light of the foregoing considerations, it is imperative that the truth about Mr. Begin and his movement be made known in this country. It is all the more tragic that the top leadership of American Zionism has refused to campaign against Begin’s efforts, or even to expose to its own constituents the dangers to Israel from support to Begin.

The undersigned therefore take this means of publicly presenting a few salient facts concerning Begin and his party; and of urging all concerned not to support this latest manifestation of fascism.

ISIDORE ABRAMOWITZ  
HANNAH ARENDT  
ABRAHAM BRICK  
RABBI JESSURUN CARDOZO  
ALBERT EINSTEIN  
HERMAN EISEN, M.D.  
HAYIM FINEMAN  
M. GALLEN, M.D.  
H.H. HARRIS  
ZELIG S. HARRIS  
SIDNEY HOOK  
FRED KARUSH  
BRURIA KAUFMAN  
IRMA L. LINDHEIM  
NACHMAN MAISEL  
SEYMOUR MELMAN  
MYER D. MENDELSON  
M.D., HARRY M. OSLINSKY  
SAMUEL PITLICK  
FRITZ ROHRLICH  
LOUIS P. ROCKER  
RUTH SAGIS  
ITZHAK SANKOWSKY  
I.J. SHOENBERG

SAMUEL SHUMAN  
M. SINGER  
IRMA WOLFE  
STEFAN WOLF.

New York, Dec. 2, 1948<sup>14</sup>

See the original copy of the letter on the next page.

---

<sup>14</sup> Editor of Global research says “The original source of this article is [Harvard University](#), Copyright © [Dr. Albert Einstein](#), [Harvard University](#)”

## **New Palestine Party**

### **Visit of Menachen Begin and Aims of Political Movement Discussed**

TO THE EDITOR OF THE NEW YORK TIMES:

Among the most disturbing political phenomena of our time is the emergence in the newly created state of Israel of the "Freedom Party" (Tnuat HaHerut), a political party closely akin in its organization, methods, political philosophy and social appeal to the Nazi and Fascist parties. It was formed out of the membership and following of the former Irgun Zvai Leumi, a terrorist, right-wing, chauvinist organization in Palestine.

The current visit of Menachen Begin, leader of this party, to the United States is obviously calculated to give the impression of American support for his party in the coming Israeli elections, and to cement political ties with conservative Zionist elements in the United States. Several Americans of national repute have lent their names to welcome his visit. It is inconceivable that those who oppose fascism throughout the world, if correctly informed as to Mr. Begin's political record and perspectives, could add their names and support to the movement he represents.

Before irreparable damage is done by way of financial contributions, public manifestations in Begin's behalf, and the creation in Palestine of the impression that a large segment of America supports Fascist elements in Israel, the American public must be informed as to the record and objectives of Mr. Begin and his movement.

The public avowals of Begin's party are no guide whatever to its actual character. Today they speak of freedom, democracy and anti-imperialism, whereas until recently they openly preached the doctrine of the Fascist state. It is in its actions that the terrorist party betrays its real character; from its past actions we can judge what it may be expected to do in the future.

### **Attack on Arab Village**

A shocking example was their behavior in the Arab village of Deir Yassin. This village, off the main roads and surrounded by Jewish lands, had taken no part in the war, and had even fought off Arab bands who wanted to use the village as their base. On April 9 (THE NEW YORK TIMES), terrorist bands attacked this peaceful village, which was not a military objective in the fighting, killed most of its inhabitants—240 men, women and children—and kept a few of them alive to parade as captives through the streets of Jerusalem. Most of the Jewish community was horrified at the deed, and the Jewish Agency sent a telegram of apology to King Abdullah of Trans-Jordan. But the terrorists, far from being ashamed of their act, were proud of this massacre, publicized it widely, and invited all the foreign correspondents present in the country to view the heaped corpses and the general havoc at Deir Yassin.

The Deir Yassin incident exemplifies the character and actions of the Freedom Party.

Within the Jewish community they have preached an admixture of ultra-nationalism, religious mysticism, and racial superiority. Like other Fascist parties they have been used to break strikes, and have themselves pressed for the destruction of free trade unions. In their stead they have proposed corporate unions on the Italian Fascist model.

During the last years of sporadic anti-British violence, the IZL and Stern groups inaugurated a reign of terror in the Palestine Jewish community. Teachers were beaten up for speaking against them, adults were shot for not letting their children join them. By gangster methods, beatings, window-smashing, and wide-spread robberies, the terrorists intimidated the population and exacted a heavy tribute.

The people of the Freedom Party have had no part in the constructive achievements in Palestine. They have reclaimed no land, built no settlements, and only detracted from the Jewish defense activity. Their much-publicized immigration endeavors were minute, and devoted mainly to bringing in Fascist compatriots.



### **Discrepancies Seen**

The discrepancies between the bold claims now being made by Begin and his party, and their record of past performance in Palestine bear the imprint of no ordinary political party. This is the unmistakable stamp of a Fascist party for whom terrorism (against Jews, Arabs, and British alike), and misrepresentation are means, and a "Leader State" is the goal.

In the light of the foregoing considerations, it is imperative that the truth about Mr. Begin and his movement be made known in this country. It is all the more tragic that the top leadership of American Zionism has refused to campaign against Begin's efforts, or even to expose to its own constituents the dangers to Israel from support of Begin.

The undersigned therefore take this means of publicly presenting a few salient facts concerning Begin and his party; and of urging all concerned not to support this latest manifestation of fascism.

ISIDORE ABRAMOWITZ, HANNAH ARENDT, ABRAHAM BRICK, RABBI JESSURUN CARDOZO, ALBERT EINSTEIN, HERMAN EISEN, M. D., HAYIM FINEMAN, M. GALLAN, M. D., H. H. HARRIS, ZELIG S. HARRIS, SIDNEY HOOK, FRED KARUSH, BRURIA KAUFMAN, IRMA L. LINDHEIM, NACHMAN MAJSEL, SEYMOUR MELMAN, MYER D. MENDELSON, M. D., HARRY M. ORLINSKY, SAMUEL PITLICK, FRITZ ROHRlich, LOUIS P. ROCKER, RUTH SAGER, ITZHAK SANKOWSKY, I. J. SCHOENBERG, SAMUEL SHUMAN, M. ZNGER, IRMA WOLFE, STEFAN WOLFE.

New York, Dec. 2, 1948.

The following quotations strengthens the facts of Jewish aspirations in relation to world domination:

*“I am a Jew, I am an Israeli, I am a Zionist, and I am both racially and intellectually superior to you, the non-Jew. For your lies, your pathetic stupidity and your anti-Semitism, your people will suffer under the punishment of the world’s future super-power, Israel.*

*“Jews are superior to dirty-blooded non-Jews like you. While your ancestors were sleeping with the swine in the forests of Europe, my ancestors were building the city of Jerusalem. Israel will come to be the world’s newest super-power. It is our destiny, written in the prophecies of god, written in our ambitions, written in our blood”<sup>15</sup>.*

*“Money is more important than morality. We can accomplish anything with money. Our people are proving that in Israel where its strength against attack is its permanent state of war readiness. Israel can now win in any encounter. The Kibbutz-raised intellectual elements are going to build that small country into a mid-east wonderland. It will also eventually be the base for **World Government Headquarters**”<sup>16</sup>.*

---

<sup>15</sup> Orri Joseph Avraham, an Israeli citizen, quoted in ‘No beauty in the Beast’ by Mark Glen (2005)

<sup>16</sup> The Harold Wallace Resenthal Interview, 1979, by Charles A. Weisman

## **6. Three Waves of Monetary Systems<sup>17</sup>**

In the effort to establish itself as the ruling state in the world, the first ruling state, Britain, had to take the initial steps towards control of the world's money. And so the British sterling pound became the international currency, and Britain became the money-lender par excellence of the world. This was a unique event in monetary history.

There was, in addition, a monetary component to the process of emergence of USA as the second ruling state since the US dollar replaced the sterling pound as the international currency, and USA became the money-lender par excellence of the world.

The history of these two ruling states, Britain and USA, suggests that whoever achieves control over the world's money, can also control the world. Control over money can be used to prevent the circulation of wealth through the economy, thus ensuring that the rich remain permanently rich and the poor permanently poor. Control over money could also be used to buy the allegiance of the rich who would grow constantly richer, and who would join the oppressor and assist him in controlling the world. It would also reduce the poor to such impotence that they become helpless to resist oppression.

Thus cashless electronic money, which is to be controlled by Israel, is going to be the world currency. Today's wars also allow Israel to eventually control the new electronic money-system of the world that would soon replace paper money when the US dollar collapses.

Before the establishment of the third and final stage of monetary system, world currency had passed two stages of monetary system as mentioned here in under.

### **First Wave Money: Gold and silver currency**

In the first stage money was either precious metals such as gold and silver, or other commodities such as wheat barley, dates and salt which are commodities of regular consumption as food but which have a shelf life.

First wave money, consisting of metal (or some other commodity), was not only tangible and durable, it was also pre-literate- in the sense that its value depended on its weight, not on the words imprinted on it. There is utility to this kind of money in itself.

---

<sup>17</sup> Sheik Imran Husein, 'Israel's Mysterious Imperial Agenda'

## **Second Wave Money Fiat/paper Currency**

Fiat money is a government-issued currency that is not backed by a physical commodity, such as gold or silver, but rather by the government that issued it. The term "fiat" is a Latin word that is often translated as "it shall be" or "let it be done." Thus fiat currencies only have value because the government maintains that value and says 'let it be money'.

As it consisted of printed paper, there is no utility to fiat money in itself. What is printed on the paper matters. The money is symbolic but still tangible.

Fiat money played a great role in delivering a legalized theft of the wealth of mankind. For example, the dollar's role as the world's premier reserve currency was established in 1944 by the Allied powers in what was known as the Bretton Woods international monetary system. Being victorious in WWII and possessing the overwhelmingly largest gold reserves in the world (around 20,000 tons) the USA reconstructed the global monetary system with the dollar at its center.

Simply put, the Bretton Woods system was an arrangement whereby a country's currency was tied to the US dollar through a fixed exchange rate, and the US dollar itself was tied to gold at a fixed exchange rate. Countries accumulated dollars in their reserves to engage in international trade or to exchange them with the US government at the official rate for gold (\$35 an ounce). By the late 1960s, exuberant spending from welfare and warfare, combined with the Federal Reserve monetizing the deficits, drastically increased the number of dollars in circulation in relation to the gold backing it. Naturally, this caused countries to accelerate their exchange of dollars for gold at the official price. The result was a serious drain in the US gold supply (20,000 tonnes at the end of WWII to around 8,100 tonnes in 1971, a figure supposedly held constant to this day).

Nixon officially ended convertibility of the dollar for gold to halt the gold outflow, thus ending the Bretton Woods system, on August 15, 1971. The US had defaulted on its promise to back the dollar with gold. The central justification that the gold-backed dollar had provided as to why countries held the dollar in their reserves and used it as a medium of international trade was now gone. With the dollar no longer convertible into gold, demand for dollars by foreign nations was sure to fall and with it, its purchasing power.

OPEC passed numerous resolutions after the end of Bretton Woods, stating the need to retain the real value of its earnings (including discussions about accepting gold for oil), which resulted in the cartel significantly increasing the nominal dollar price of oil in the wake of August 15, 1971. If the dollar was to sustain its status as the world's reserve currency, a new arrangement would have to be constructed to give foreign countries a compelling reason to hold and use dollars. Nixon and Kissinger would end up succeeding in retaining the dollar's premier status by bridging the gap between the failed Bretton Woods system and the emerging petrodollar system.

Between the years of 1972 to 1974 the US government completed a series of agreements with Saudi Arabia to create the petrodollar system. Saudi Arabia was chosen because of its vast petroleum reserves, its dominant influence in OPEC, and the (correct) perception that the Saudi royal family was corruptible.

In essence, the petrodollar system was an agreement that, in exchange for the US guaranteeing the survival of the House of Saudi regime by providing a total commitment to its political and security support, Saudi Arabia would:

1. Use its dominant influence in OPEC to ensure that all oil transactions would be conducted only in US dollars.
2. Invest a large amount of its dollars from oil revenue in US Treasury securities and use the interest payments from those securities to pay US companies to modernize the infrastructure of Saudi Arabia.
3. Guarantee the price of oil within limits acceptable to the US and act to prevent another oil embargo by other OPEC members.

The need to use dollars to transact in oil, the world's most traded and most strategic commodity, provides a very compelling reason for foreign countries to keep dollars in their reserves. For example, if Italy wants to buy oil from Kuwait, it would have to first purchase US dollars on the foreign exchange market to pay for the oil, thus creating an artificial market for US dollars that would not have otherwise naturally existed.

This demand is artificial, since the US dollar is just a middleman in a transaction that has nothing to do with a US product or service. It ultimately translates into increased purchasing power and a deeper, more liquid market for the US dollar and Treasuries. Additionally, the US has the unique privilege of not having to use foreign currency but rather using its own currency, which it can print, to purchase its imports, including oil. The benefits of the petrodollar system to the US dollar are indeed difficult to overstate<sup>18</sup>.

Now the era of America's theft is ending with a new monetary system. Because, we are in transition period of the monetary system as the geopolitical sands of the Middle East which had made US dollar king of world currency have been rapidly shifting.

**In 2023 we are on the verge of The Great Financial “Reset”.** We're on the cusp of a global monetary reset that could see...

- A supranational digital currency replace the US dollar,
- The end of paper currency,

---

<sup>18</sup> Doug Casey 'International Man', 2022

- The birth of an Orwellian surveillance system that monitors and controls every penny you earn, save, and spend.

Unfortunately, the pieces of such a system are already being put into place. A necessary first step is to weaken the US dollar significantly... and then offer the new system as a solution. To do that, they would have to transfer the value out of the dollar and send it somewhere else. It could be the biggest wealth transfer in history... and those holding US dollars would be on the losing end.

The task of transferring monetary system from gold currency to paper money was accomplished by Zionists. This was testified by an American Zionist named Harold Wallace as follows:

*“From the very outset, our purpose was to confiscate all the gold and silver, replacing them with worthless non-redeemable paper notes. This we have done...”*

*By controlling the banking system, we were able to control corporation capital. Through this, we acquired total monopoly of the movie industry, the radio networks, and the newly developing television media. The printing industry, newspapers, periodicals and technical journals had already fallen into our hands. The richest plum was latter to come when we took over the publication of all school materials. Through these vehicles we could mold public opinion to suit our own purposes. The people are only stupid pigs that grunt and squeal the chants we give them, whether they be truth or lies”<sup>19</sup>.*

As explained here-in-above, the monetary system of non-redeemable paper currencies was cunningly devised and imposed upon the world. That bogus monetary system was then used to rip off such masses around the world as resisted their rule.

### **Third Wave Money: Digital currency**

The final stage of evolution in the monetary system would witness the universal embrace of digital currency, which would totally replace today’s fraudulent paper currencies. Indeed this final stage has already commenced, and all that the international monetary bandits now need is a world crisis that would result in a total collapse of the US dollar and a consequent mass stampede away from paper currencies. Digital currency is the ultimate and most direct means of *One World Government*, to control us all via its financial system.

Digital currency is digital formats of currencies that do not exist in physical form. It is any type of payment that exists purely in electronic form and is accounted for and transferred using

---

<sup>19</sup> The Harold Wallace Rothenthal Interview 1976 by Charles A. Weisman

computers. It consists of electronic pulses and refers to the currency electronically stored on electronic systems and digital databases, as opposed to physical paper and coin money.

Therefore, it is evanescent, instantaneously transferred and monitored on the video screen; it is in fact, virtually a video phenomenon itself, blinking, flashing, whizzling across the planet. It is information. Transactions can be completed in split of seconds with the click of a button virtually anywhere in the world.

This means, money, increasingly detached from material embodiment, money is moving by stage from totally tangible to symbolic and ultimately today to its “super symbolic” form.

This vast sequence of transformation is accompanied by a deep shift of belief, almost a religious conversion—from a trust in permanent, tangible things like gold or paper to a belief that even the most intangible, ephemeral electronic blips can be swapped for goods or services.

The above mentioned new monetary system of cashless electronic money would emerge from a centrally-controlled universal banking system. Those who control the banking system would in turn use their unique and unprecedented control over cashless electronic money for advancing the carefully concealed agenda of the state of Israel. As a consequence, Israel would replace USA as the third and last ruling state in the world. The corruption of money described above and the stage by stage growth of the monetary system that would soon culminate with Israel rule over the world cannot be explained without reference to the one world government whose headquarter was planned to be in the Holy land.

Covid-19 pandemic crisis and the third world war would eventually pave the way for the imposition of the new international monetary system of electronic money. That monetary system would make the world even safer for Israel since anyone who dared to oppose Israel could be targeted as a terrorist and could have his wealth electronically short-circuited.

**Currently**, the central banks are preparing to replace all cash money with a digital currency, the CBDC (Central Bank Digital Currency). This will give them full control over humanity, as they can then monitor every transaction, limit what you can spend, and even delete your funds at will. It is promoted as something that will make our lives easier. The truth is that it would mean total tyranny for all of humanity. Our digital funds would be connected to our digital ID, which will be connected to our vaccine status and social credit scores.

A digital currency would unleash tyranny onto humanity, the likes of which this world has never seen before. It would also prevent the masses from discovering the truth, as people could be punished with their finances, when they look into the truth.

The following quotations can more explain the hidden agenda in relation to electronic money:

*“Once a digital currency replaces all physical money, financial tyranny would become mainstream, as it is the perfect tool to keep the public in check.*

*“If the digital currency becomes an international reality, there will be full and undisputed control of the world population in the hands of a handful of controllers of this financial system”<sup>20</sup>.*

*“Money is becoming traceable, programmable, and manipulatable, which can pose many dilemmas and dangers in society”.* (MAHIR ALKAYA - Socialist Party, member of the Netherlands House of Representatives and author)

*“Many big players, for quite a long time, have been engaging in this war on cash, trying to push you away from cash. They really used Covid as an excuse to accelerate that process”.* (BRETT SCOTT - Journalist, campaigner and author)

---

<sup>20</sup> David Sorensen: [stop world control.com](http://stopworldcontrol.com)



## 7. Three World Governments

The shadow government's greatest obsession resided in something that extended beyond the subjugation of all of mankind and their absorption into one decadent godless global society. The mysterious global government was obsessed with liberating the holy land for the Jews, in bringing them back to the holy land to reclaim it as their own in restoring a state of Israel in that holy land and in aiding and abetting the growth of that Israel until it could assume the role of ruling state in the world. That action was accomplished through the instrumentality of two world governments which were designed to accomplish the task of paving the way for the third and final world government. The two world governments are: League of Nations and the United Nations, and the third for which both of them strove to establish has been One World Government.

### First World Government: League of Nation

**The first attempt** towards world government was the **League of Nations** which was created after the First World War. It was the first secular political institution produced to pave the way for world government. It was founded as a result of the treaty of Versailles in 1919–1920. At its largest size from 28 September 1934 to 23 February 1935, it had 58 members. The League of Nations consisted of the Assembly, the Council, and the Permanent Secretariat. Below these were many agencies. The Assembly was where delegates from all member states conferred. Each country was allowed three representatives and one vote. It played its role in advancing the cause of one world government. Then it became faint and later resurrected as the United Nations<sup>21</sup>.

### Second World Government: United Nations

**The second stage** of world government was formed as the **United Nations**, which sits on land donated by the Rockefeller family.

After insuring mankind's imprisonment within the model of the modern secular state, the shadow government then proceeded to imprison the entire system of secular states within a United Nations Organization (which succeeded the League of Nations). They fashioned the United Nations

---

<sup>21</sup> Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Organization in such a way that they could control it and, in turn, use it to further control and transform the rest of the world<sup>22</sup>.

UN replaced the League of Nations to accomplish such task in 1945, after World War II (1939–1945). It was created in order to help overcome one of the biggest barriers to a one-world government ...That barrier is the one of nationalism, or pride in one's country. It took years of country bashing in the media and the destruction of any sense of national pride by a (not so subtle) media campaign over the years. **The United Nations, along with all the agencies working under the UN umbrella, such as the World Health Organization (WHO), are full time players in this scheme. Similarly, NATO is a military tool of the NWO. The leaders of all major industrial countries like the United States, England, Germany, Italy, Australia, New Zealand, etc. (members of the "G7" ) are active and fully cooperative participants in this scheme. The decision making nerve centers of this effort are in London (especially the City of London), Basel Switzerland, and Brussels (NATO headquarters).**

The aim of United Nations Agenda 21's action plan to be implemented worldwide is to inventory and control: all land, all water, all minerals, all plants, all animals, all construction, all means of production, all energy, all education, all information and all people in the world. Total inventory and control of Agenda 21 eventually leads to a strictly regulated control society in which the individual loses all his freedom. The 'climate' and 'sustainability' are the magic words with which governments give more and more control to policy measures from the EU or NGOs<sup>23</sup>”.

Thus, much of the superstructure and infrastructure for the physical edifice of a world government already have been built.

### **Third World Government: One World Government**

**The third and final attempt** of the New World Order is **One World Government**. World government is the notion of a common political authority for all of humanity, yielding a global government and a single state that exercises authority over the entire earth<sup>24</sup>. It is based on an

---

<sup>22</sup> Sheik Imran Husein, 'An Islamic View of Gog and Magog'

<sup>23</sup> <https://www.ellaster.nl>

<sup>24</sup> Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

ideology which includes: one world government, one monetary system, one world army and one world religion.

The world government agents have been working for centuries to establish a total dominion that they call the New World Order (NWO). The agents of shadow government such as, The European Union, the United Nations, NATO, World Health Organization, WEF, BIS and other central banks are rolling out this one world government or NWO agenda. More and more (political) power is being given to the large corporations. The climate is being used as an excuse to introduce far-reaching regulation, not only through the European Union, but also through regional organizations and NGOs. All of this is laid down in Agenda 21.

The final move involves micro-chipping people to where their entire sustenance will be controlled through their chip. Food, work and livelihood will revolve around them conforming to the rules of the New World Order. If they get out of line their resources will be turned off and they will be cut off from the world. Rebellion will be a sin and questioning your government will be frowned upon. Consider the following:

*“We will have a World Government, whether you like it or not. The only question is whether that government will be achieved by conquest or consent”<sup>25</sup>*

*“We must move as quickly as possible towards a one-world government, a one-world religion, and a single world leader”<sup>26</sup>.*

---

<sup>25</sup> The Jews banker, James Paul Warburg as he testified before US senate.

<sup>26</sup> Robert Muller, who was the Assistant Secretary-General of the United Nations

## 8. Three Cities Which Run the World<sup>27</sup>

World events most of which are ‘engineered’ leave a trail that leads to the architects. We next discover that there are 3 cities on earth that come under no national authority, they have separate laws, they pay no taxes, they have their own police force and even possess their own flag of ‘independence’. These 3 cities control the economy, military onslaughts and the spiritual beings of those in powers. The 3 cities are actually corporations and they are the City of London, District of Columbia and the Vatican. Together they control politicians, the courts, educational institutions, food supply, natural resources, foreign policies, economies, media, and the money flow of most nations as well as 80% of the world’s entire wealth. Their ultimate aim is to build a totalitarian rule on a global scale where people will be divided into rulers and the ruled after they have depopulated the world to numbers they wish to rule over. What we need to understand is that the world does not work according to what we have been led to believe. We are drowning in misinformation.

At the center of each city state are giant phallic shaped stone monuments called obelisks.

London obelisk (aka Cleopatra’s Needle): Located on the banks of the River Thames, this obelisk was transported to London and erected in 1878 under the reign of Queen Victoria. The obelisk originally stood in the Egyptian city of On, or Heliopolis (the City of the Sun). The Knights Templars’ land extended to this area of the Thames, where the Templars had their own docks. Either side of the obelisk is surrounded by a sphinx, more symbolism dating back to the ancient world.

In D.C. the obelisk is known as the Washington monument was dedicated to George Washington by the secretive brotherhood of Freemason Grand Lodge of the District of Columbia in 1848. They

---

<sup>27</sup> This section is entirely taken from the article written by by **John Christian** and Posted by Shenali D Waduge On May 31, 2014 under the title, *Three Corporations that run the world: City of London, Washington DC and Vatican City.* <https://www.sinhalanet.net/three-corporations-run-the-world-city-of-london-washington-dc-and-vatican-city>

also contributed 22 masonic memorial stones. 250 masonic lodges financed the Washington monument obelisk including the knights templar masonic order.

Vatican obelisk: Located in St. Peter's Square, was moved from Egypt to its current location, in 1586. The circle on the ground represents the female vagina, while the obelisk itself is the penis. This is commonly known as occult symbolism.

## **The First City: City of London Inc.**

The City of London was formed when the Romans arrived in Great Britain 2000 years ago and started a trading post on the River Thames. Exactly 1000 years later William the Conqueror (King William III) gave sovereign status to the City of Londoners in 1694 allowing them to continue enjoying separate rights and privileges so long as they recognized him as King. The Kings that succeeded William however, decided to build a new capital city and named it Westminster. There have been numerous instances of the King and the City's Mayor at loggerheads with each other.

What is peculiar is that laws passed by the British Parliament does not apply to the City of London.

However the City of London is not an independent nation like the Vatican.

Today the City of London is a one-square mile city. The 2 Londons have separate city halls and elect separate mayors, who collect separate taxes to fund separate police who enforce separate laws. City of London has its own separate flag and crest while London city does not. The Mayor of the City of London has a fancy title 'The Right Honourable the Lord Mayor of London' and rides a golden carriage to Guildhall while the Mayor of London wears a suit and takes a bus. The Mayor of London has no power over the Right Honourable Lord Mayor of London (City of London). What's unique is that the City of London is a Corporation and older than the United Kingdom but has a representative in the UK Parliament through a person known as the 'Remembrancer' who is present to protect the 'City's interests.

The City of London houses: Rothschild controlled 'Bank of England', Lloyds of London, The London Stock Exchange, All British Banks, The Branch offices of 384, Foreign Banks, 70 USA Banks, Fleet Streets Newspaper and Publishing Monopolies, Headquarters for Worldwide Freemasonry, Headquarters for the worldwide money cartel known as 'THE CROWN'

The City of London is controlled by the Bank of England, a private corporation owned by the Rothschild family after Nathan Rothschild crashed the English stock market in 1812 and took control of the Bank of England.

The Queen refers to the City of London Corporation as the 'Firm' but it is known as The CROWN (not representing the Royalty of Britain). Buckingham Palace is in London but not in the City of London and the City is not part of England.

City of London directly and indirectly controls all mayors, councils, regional councils, multi-national and trans-national banks, corporations, judicial systems (through Old Bailey, Temple Bar and the Royal Courts of Justice in London), the IMF, World Bank, Vatican Bank (through N. M. Rothschild & Sons London Italian subsidiary Torlonia), European Central Bank, United States Federal Reserve (which is privately owned and secretly controlled by eight British-controlled shareholding banks), the Bank for International Settlements in Switzerland (which is also British-controlled and oversees all of the Reserve Banks around the world including our own) and the European Union and the United Nations Organization. The Crown controls the global financial system and runs the governments of all Commonwealth countries, and many non-Commonwealth 'Western' nations as well (like Greece). The Crown traces back to the Vatican, which is headed by the Pope (who owns American Express) In essence the City of London Corporation would become the "One World Earth Corporation" and would privately own the world.

## **The Second City: Washington DC (District of Colombia)**

Washington DC is not part of the USA. District of Columbia is located on 10sq miles of land. DC has its own flag and own independent constitution. This constitution operates under a tyrannical Roman law known as Lex Fori. DC constitution has nothing to do with the American Constitution. The Act of 1871 passed by Congress created a separate corporation known as THE UNITED STATES & corporate government for the District of Columbia. Thus DC acts as a Corporation through the Act. The flag of Washington's District of Columbia has 3 red stars (the 3 stars denoting DC, Vatican City and City of London).

A look at the various Treaties raises the question of whether US remains a British Crown colony. The basis of this goes back to the first Charter of Virginia in 1606 that granted Britain the right to colonize America and gave the British King/Queen to hold sovereign authority over colonized

America and its citizens. Colonized America was created after stealing America from the Native Indians. If America was colonized with British subjects these people are subjects of the British Government.

To negate this was the Treaty of 1783 declaring independence from Great Britain. However, this Treaty identifies the King/Queen of England as the Prince of the United States. (please refer [www.treatyofparis.com](http://www.treatyofparis.com)) Nevertheless, according to the Bouviers Law dictionary in 'monarchical governments' a subject owes permanent allegiance to the monarch in which case the British subjects in colonized America owed permanent allegiance to the monarch.

The reverse is applicable under Constitutional law where allegiance is owed to the sovereign and to the laws of a sovereign government and natives are both subjects and citizens.

The issue is if a war was fought in 1781 and America became victor why would Britain need to sign a Treaty in 1783? When US has won a war, America should not require the British monarch to cede land and refer to himself as Prince of the Holy Roman Empire and of the United States? There is also the issue of the use of the term 'Esquire' given that it is a title of nobility again showing allegiance to the Queen/King and when Benjamin Franklin, John Jay Esquire and John Adams signing on behalf of the US use the name 'Esquire' it is raising the question of how valid the 1783 Treaty is. John Jay went on to sign the 1794 Treaty between England and US raising again why 13 years after the Paris Treaty the US needs to sign a Treaty with England if US was really 'independent'.

What needs to be further investigated is why US still continues to pay tax to the City if it is a free nation?

The 1794 Treaty signed between England and the US was negotiated by John Jay Esquire who negotiated the 1783 Treaty. The question is why would US need to sign Treaty's with England 13 years after the Paris Treaty of 1783 declaring US independent? Why would Article 6 and Article 12 continue to dictate terms to an 'independent' America?

Further reading of US history would reveal what happened to America when it cancelled the Charter of the First National Bank in 1811 and immediately afterwards 4500 British troops arrived and burnt down the White House, both Houses of Congress, the War Office, the US State Department and Treasury and destroyed the ratification records (signed by 12 US states) of the US

Constitution wherein the 13<sup>th</sup> Amendment was to stop anyone receiving a Title of nobility or honor from serving the US Government. The 1812 war lasted 3 years and the Bank Charter was re-established in 1816 after the ratification of the Treaty of Ghent in 1815. Note: 13th amendment which was ratified in 1810 no longer appears in current copies of the U.S. constitution.

In 1913 the Federal Reserve was passed by US Congress handing over America's gold and silver reserves and total control of America's economy to the Rothschild banksters. The Federal Reserve is a privately owned banking system that does not belong to America or Americans.

It is no better a time to question whether US is a country or a corporation and the US President and officials at the Congress are working for that Corporation and not for the American people. It appears that the US Corporation is owned by the same country that owns Canada, Australia and New Zealand whose leaders are all serving the Queen in her Crown Land and US too has been and remains a crown colony that belong to the Empire of the 3 City States – City of London, Vatican City and Washington DC. The US president is nothing more than a figurehead for the central bankers and the transnational corporations – both of which are controlled by High Ecclesiastic Freemasonry from the City of London the home of the global financial system.

### **The Third City: Vatican City**

The Vatican City is not part of Italy or Rome. The Vatican is the last true remnant of the Roman Empire. The State of Israel is also said to be a Roman outpost. The Vatican's wealth includes investments with the Rothschilds in Britain, France and US and with oil and weapons corporations as well. The Vatican's billions are said to be in Rothschild controlled 'Bank of England' and US Federal Reserve Bank. The money possessed by the Vatican is more than banks, corporations or even some Governments and questions why the wealth is not used to elevate at least the Christian poor when it preaches about giving?

Vatican wealth has been accumulated over the centuries by taxing indulgences, some Popes have sold tickets to heaven. Today, they are harvesting souls in Asia as a 3<sup>rd</sup> millennium goal.

Together the 3 Cities have under their wing various societies and groups placed globally with their own so that no one contests their global plan and those that do ...well all the assassinations will explain what happens.



The Fabian Society is one such entity which written in 1887 is a mixture of fascism, Nazism, Marxism and communism. It is not hard to now imagine that all these 'ideologies' would have also been engineered by the same people. It should come as no surprise then to discover that the Fabian Society is accredited with creating Communist China, Fascism in Italy and Germany and Socialism globally as well. How far people have been fooled and also explains the role played by the Fabian Society in formulating policies for the decolonized British Empire. It would also mean that quite a number of British educated natives given the mantle of leading the newly independent nations would have also been members of the Fabian society. The communist takeover of Russia too is said to be the work of the British Fabian Society financed by the City of London banking families.

A closer look at entities like the Bank Of International Settlements (BIS), International Monetary Fund (IMF), Club Of Rome, The Committee Of 300, the Central 'Intelligence' Agency (CIA), the Council On Foreign Relations, The Tri-Lateral Commission, The Bilderberg Groups, the 'Federal' Reserve System, the Internal Revenue Service(s), Goldman Sachs, Israel and the Israeli lobby, the Vatican, the City of London, Brussels, the United Nations, the Israeli Mossad, and Associated Press (AP) will reveal that they are all part of the Fabian Society which also controls the European Union.

A noteworthy quote is that of Australian Senator Chris Schacht who said in 2001 "You probably were not aware that us Fabians have taken over the CIA, KGB, M15, ASIO (Australian Security Intelligence Organization), IMF, the World Bank and many other organizations."

From all this we should realize that NOTHING HAPPENS IN ISOLATION. Therefore, every event however small is engineered and orchestrated by a handful of people who control the world and what goes on in the world.

## **9. The Three Sisters Organizations used to further the Plan of the New World Order<sup>28</sup>**

The whole plan for a New World Order (shadow government) might have withered on the vine had it not been for the powerful pro-active support of the Three Sisters – The Council on Foreign Relations, the Bilderbergers and The Trilateral Commission.

### **First: The Council on Foreign Relations**

The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR or Council) is the oldest of the three organizations. Although it was active in the 1920s, it only came into a position of great influence with the outbreak of World War II. As early as October 1940, years before Germany surrendered to the Allied armies to vaporize Hitler's vision of Empire, the Council's Economic and Financial Group drafted a memorandum outlining a comprehensive policy, "to set forth the political, military, territorial and economic requirements of the United States in its potential leadership of the non-German world area including the United Kingdom itself as well as the Western hemisphere and Far East."

The "Grand Area," as the non-German block was called in 1941, was insufficiently grand. The preferred ideal was all-inclusive, one world economy dominated by the United States. It was at this stage that there was a virtual merger of the Council and the U.S. State Department which, in late 1941, created a special committee to consider positive planning, the Advisory Committee on Positive Foreign Policy, on which Council members played important roles, and set the stage for key decisions that would affect the post-war world.

The Council influenced plans for international economic institutions including the International Monetary Fund (IMF) and the International Bank for Reconstruction and Development (World Bank). It was also deeply involved in the creation of the United Nations where the motive appeared to be more self-serving. At a meeting in May 1942, one of the Council members, Isaiah Bowman, argued that the United States had to exercise the strength to assure "security," and at the same time, "avoid conventional forms of imperialism." The way to do this, he suggested, was to make the exercise of that power international in character through a United Nations body.

The Council made no attempt to disguise the fact that the purpose of the Grand Area and later world hegemony was to support an expanding U.S. economy – to provide it with raw materials,

---

<sup>28</sup> Read the book entitled, 'The Money Mafia; A World in Crisis', written by Paul T. Hellyer, Copyright © 2014 Paul T. Hellyer Published by: Trine Day LLC. This section is taken from his book

and markets for its products. This was labeled the “national interest.” It was equally clear that the “national interest” was the interest of the ruling elite whose members comprised the Council. The real interests of the majority of rank-and-file Americans was never a factor in the equation.

The pervasive power of the Council can be better visualized when you know, as Estulin points out: “Of CIA directors, only James R. Schlesinger, who briefly headed it in 1973, was not a CFR member. He was, however, a protégé of CFR member Daniel Ellsberg, famous for the release of the Vietnam era ‘Pentagon Papers,’ and his appointment was approved by Henry Kissinger, a key Bilderberg, CFR and TC leader.

“Of U.S. presidents, we have seen a string of CFR members winning the elections every four years. In 1952 and 1956, CFR Adlai Stevenson challenged CFR Dwight Eisenhower. In 1969, it was CFR Nixon vs. CFR Kennedy. In 1964, the conservative wing of the Republican Party ‘stunned the Establishment’ by nominating its candidate, Barry Goldwater over Nelson Rockefeller. Rockefeller and the CFR wing portrayed Barry Goldwater as ‘a dangerous radical who would abolish Social Security, drop atom bombs on Hanoi, and in general be a reincarnation of the Fascist dictator Mussolini. Goldwater was humiliated, and Johnson won in a landslide.

“In fact, from 1928 to 1972, a CFR member has won every presidential election (except Lyndon Johnson who more than compensated the Establishment by filling most of the top positions in Government with CFR members.)”

It is easy to understand why ambitious politicians line up to become members of the Establishment. It is far better and safer to be “anointed” as an insider than to be “vilified” as an outsider. In 1978, Sir Winston Lord, President of the Council on Foreign Relations, said: “The Trilateral Commission doesn’t secretly run the world. The Council on Foreign Relations does that.” One can understand his bravado. But, if I were writing something along those lines, I would say: “The Bilderbergers, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Trilateral Commission, in close collaboration with their underground allies, run the world.”

## **Second: The Bilderbergers**

Bilderberg was the brainchild of Dr. Joseph Retinger, a top aide to General Wladyslaw Sikorski, head of the Polish government in exile in London. Even during World War II, he suggested regular meetings of the foreign ministers of continental countries, and established close relationships with men who were to become post-war leaders. After the war, Retinger explained his concern for European unification in a meeting at Chatham House, home of the Royal Society on International Affairs, the British equivalent of the Council on Foreign Relations. His recipe for a divided Europe, which had rejected both Hitler’s New World and communism, was to move towards a federal union of neighboring European countries in which the states would “relinquish part of their sovereignty.”

The idea was not new, of course, but Retinger gave it currency at a critical time in the post-war development of Europe. He was also a catalyst in establishing closer ties between Europe and America at a time when there was a lot of anti-Americanism on the continent. It was as a result of this process that the group which became known as the Bilderbergers evolved. The name comes from the group's first meeting place, the Hotel de Bilderberg of Oosterbeek, Holland, in May 1954. The meeting was chaired by Prince Bernhard of Holland who, along with Paul Rykens of Unilever, drew up the original list of participants; two from each country, with representatives from business, banking, politics and academia. The list included a fair balance of conservative and liberal views that were not too far left – as perceived by the Prince and the steering committee chosen by him. The group was pragmatic enough to ensure that their views would carry weight regardless of who formed the government of the day.

One should not discount the positive influence the group has had on inter-governmental relations and on the resolution of international problems. It has contributed to just about every major debate the West has faced. Membership, which is not officially acknowledged, reads like a Who's Who of power and influence. President John F. Kennedy virtually staffed the State Department with Bilderberg alumni, including Secretary of State Dean Rusk and Under-Secretary of State George W. Ball. It didn't take long, however, before the methods and motives of the Bilderberg Group became subjects of concern. The idea of a united Europe to prevent the outbreak of another world war, which was so progressive and wonderful in theory, has now produced a continent in crisis. Germany is the dominant power and controls the destiny of the group in a way and to an extent not too different from what it hoped to achieve with World War II; but this time, without a single shot being fired. It has all been achieved through diplomacy and money power.

Bilderbergers are very clever as they extend their empire of influence. Each year they hold their annual meeting in a different country. Well, guess what? Invariably the invitation list will include the top political leaders, the most powerful industrialists and bank presidents, and the operating heads of the most popular media outlets. So the meeting will conclude with the international Bilderberg octopus having acquired additional sucker-bearing arms.

As Estulin concludes: So, if you are interested in human rights, regardless of race, color, religion or sexual orientation, in freedom of expression and freedom of religion, or in just about any worthwhile aspect of life on Earth, then get off your couch and do something. The quality of life you save may be your own.

P.S. The Bilderberg Group had managed to keep its meetings secret for decades until the one planned for Toronto May 30 – June 2, 1996. In this case Daniel Estulin author of the most informative book *The True Story of the Bilderberg Group* got wind from an inside source that one of the subjects under discussion would be the break-up of Canada, Estulin's adopted country. This is not too surprising for anyone familiar with the history of the Three Sisters, because the Council

on Foreign Relations, with offices in New York and Washington, had long coveted Canada's rich, vast territory and dreamed of a continental union. The fact that top members of the Council on Foreign Relations were also Bilderbergers made that secret organization the ideal place for discussion.

Estulin was incensed that the Toronto conference, hosted by Conrad Black at the posh CIBC Leadership Centre north-west of Toronto, would be spawning ground for the imminent break up of Canada to be secured through a unilateral declaration of independence by Québec to be launched the following year. At the time Canadians were unaware of just how close we came to splitting when the referendum was held.

We only became aware in May 1997 when a book written by former Québec Premier Jacques Parizeau, *Pour un Québec souverain*, confirmed that had the "yes" camp triumphed in Québec's October 1995 referendum that he would have made a unilateral declaration of independence within days. "Mr. Parizeau says he was secretly engaged in a 'great game' to engineer the fastest possible rupture of Québec from the Canadian federation. He said it was conceived on the advice of the former French president, Valéry Giscard d'Estaing, whom he visited, in France, at the start of 1995. Giscard d'Estaing allegedly encouraged Mr. Parizeau to believe that a unilateral declaration of independence by Québec would be rewarded quickly by recognition of the new nation from Paris. He reasoned that the nod from Paris would then be followed by a similar act of recognition from Washington. But it is not clear, however, whether Mr. Parizeau received any official encouragement from the French government itself.

In any event it would be interesting to know if there was collusion between members of the Three Sisters and the Québec government. Had Québec separated from Canada there is little doubt that would have been the beginning of the end for both. First, either the Eastern provinces or the Western provinces would have decided that North-South trade would suit them best. Ultimately Ontario would have been isolated and the big guns would have capitulated. Finally, Québec, a French-speaking island surrounded by an English speaking American sea, would have begun to erode and eventually wound up as another Louisiana. The best guarantee that Québec and Canada will both survive is to be on the same team as they were in 1776 and 1812-14.

### **Third: The Trilateral Commission**

The youngest of the three major groups pushing globalization and a New World Order is the Trilateral Commission, which was officially founded in July 1973. Its roots can be traced to Zbigniew Brzezinski, then a professor at Columbia University. He wrote a series of papers acknowledging Japan's increasing power and influence on the world stage, and then organized the Tripartite Studies under the auspices of the Brookings Institution, known in Washington as the think tank for Democratic administrations.

These studies helped convince David Rockefeller that trilateralism could be a useful instrument in building a community of interest among North America, Western Europe and Japan at a time when relations among the three were deteriorating. When he and Brzezinski presented the idea of a trilateral arrangement to the Bilderberg annual meeting in 1972, it received an enthusiastic response – the endorsement Rockefeller needed to follow up and make the dream a reality.

This organization is the most open with regard to aims and objectives. It is elitist and antidemocratic. A 1975 report entitled “The Crisis of Democracy: Report on the Governability of Democracies to the Trilateral Commission,” states: “The vulnerability of democratic government in the United States comes not primarily from external threats, though such threats are real, not from internal subversion from the left or right, although both possibilities could exist, but rather from internal dynamics of democracy itself in a highly educated, mobilized and participant society.”

Wow, the principal danger to democratic government is democracy! That is a concept that you have to dig deep to come up with. What about the danger to democracy of actions taken by governments “elected” by the people, but only after being chosen and installed in positions of leadership by these elite groups?

The political power of the Trilats, a convenient abbreviation that I will use to cover the joint and several influences of the Trilateral Commission, the Council on Foreign Relations and the Bilderbergers is ominous! When they became concerned about the protectionist measures of the Nixon administration, they began to look around for someone to replace him. The name Jimmy Carter appeared on a short list of three, and he was the one who ultimately got the nod. It was the Trilat connections in the media that helped an obscure agronomist achieve national prominence and become a leading contender for the Democratic Party nomination for president. The operation succeeded as planned; and when Carter became president, he named seventeen Trilats to important positions in his administration. When, after four years, the Trilats became somewhat disillusioned with Carter, who may have been a bit too independent for their liking, they decided to replace him with another of their own, George Bush.

A small problem arose when Bush ran for the Republican nomination. Opponents in five states ran full-page ads saying: “The same people who gave you Jimmy Carter are giving you George Bush.” In the face of this setback, the Trilats had to settle for a Reagan-Bush ticket, and George Bush had to bide his time while Reagan, who had been looked upon with some skepticism, really came through for them with the Canada-U.S. Free Trade Agreement.

Later, after George Bush finally had his turn, the Trilats picked another one of their own, Bill Clinton, to be their standard bearer. Clinton attended the Bilderberger meeting in 1991 where the desirability of a North American Free Trade Agreement was mentioned to him. He returned as the

“anointed” one and although his personal life made the road to stardom a somewhat rocky one, with the help of his powerful allies he prevailed. Clinton’s pay-off to his benefactors was profound and continuing. Most dramatic was his successful negotiation of the North American Free Trade Agreement (NAFTA) in order to provide the U.S. Round Table on Business (and Canadian business, too, including U.S.-owned businesses in Canada that were generous contributors to the propaganda campaign) unrestricted access to an unlimited supply of cheap Mexican labor. This process was ably recorded in *The Selling of “Free Trade”: NAFTA, Washington and the Subversion of U.S. Democracy*, by John R. MacArthur, publisher of *Harper’s* magazine.

It is a case history of the manipulation of the Congress which anyone interested in politics should read. Of even greater long-term significance, Clinton transformed the Democratic Party from one that sometimes listened to and cared about the concerns of traditional allies including trade unionists, environmentalists, the poor and social activists, into just another party, only marginally but not too significantly different from the Republican Party. His robust promotion of “Free Trade,” including the proposed Free Trade Area of the Americas (FTAA), robbed U.S. nationalists, and other thoughtful Americans concerned about the serious loss of sovereignty, of any effective voice in determining their future. The Clinton rightward shift was an answer to the Trilats’ prayers. He also denied American voters the kind of ideological choice that they had traditionally enjoyed, and so desperately need.

## 10. Three Waves of Democracy

The **waves of democracy** are major surges of acculturation processes which have removed the differences in world culture and brought the world in to one way of living. Through democratization, westernized cultural aspects are being adopted by the greater part of the world by the impact of globalization. This in turn is creating ‘global culture’, a phenomena which is associated with cross cultural entertainment and creating a melting pot of needs, desires and expectations.

Democracy is rooted in Greek and Roman culture. European historians call the decline of Christianity “the Enlightenment” and consider abandoning religion and morality to be a sign of advancement. Part of abandoning Christianity was the revival of democracy. Abandoning religious commandments and being ruled by desire of the people is the basic principle of democracy. However, a society ruled by the desires of the people inevitably leads to decadence.

Globalists initially used democracy as their moral justification for colonizing the rest of the world. They try to make it seem as if it is a superior system, which in turn would make them superior. They reinforce this illusion by attacking any countries that don’t conform to democratic, liberal norms, and support countries that imitate them. They then point to the social and economic success of countries that adopt democracy as proof of the superiority of democracy. In other words, they use power that they obtained in undemocratic ways to reinforce an illusion of the superiority of democracy.

God’s plan of creation placed everything He created in perfect balance. Those who are developing the globalist ideology to its ultimate objective are doing their level best to put God’s creation out of balance using ‘double think’ of democracy.

Democracy, which has become the Cure-all Mantra, quoted incessantly by all western politicians, is a **LIE** and a **confidence-trick**, that they and their puppet-masters are now trying to deceive the rest of the world with, and are using their economic and/or military-muscle and means to force other nations to adopt, so that their puppet-masters can use the politicians to help them to rip-off all the other nations too, just as they have done already to the vast majority of their own citizens. It is very simple to see that democracy is a lie and a confidence-trick. All you have to do is analyse what it is **supposed** to be and then compare that definition to the **reality**.

Democracy is **supposed** to be the rule of the majority. Government of the majority of the people, for the majority of the people, by the majority of the people. Let us now compare the smooth deceptive definition, to stark reality.

First, in the western world approximately 95% of the wealth is possessed by approximately 5% of the people. That means, using these same figures, that 95% of the people, the overwhelming majority, possess only 5% of the wealth. The politicians would have us all believe that this is the



will of the majority. That is the politician's idea of what they **call** democracy. When did the 95% of people, the overwhelming majority, ever vote for the right for themselves to be poor and vote for the tiny 5% minority to possess their own (the poor people's) share of the nation's wealth that the poor majority's ancestors have fought and died to protect?

Second, since democracies are shaped by popular opinion, whoever can control popular opinion can control democracy. The effectiveness of the media depends directly on finances, ensuring that the wealthy and powerful stay wealthy and powerful. This is why one of the main issues imposed on countries in order to gain acceptance in the international community is “freedom” of press. If organizations within a country are free to receive funding from outside the country and produce media according to the agenda of those who are funding them, they can shape the political discourse of the country according to the agenda of the world’s elite. This means that those with less capital cannot overcome those with more capital. This also means that the wealthy can influence and shape legislation in such a way that the wealthy continue to have an advantage according to the rules of the democracy.

Third, dishonesty is a common trait in democracy, because it is required to advance within the democracy. Voters will vote for a candidate based on hopes and desires, so candidates that promise more than they can deliver are consistently rewarded with victory. The people who enter into democracies often justify lying, as it is essential to the functioning of democracies. The institution of democracy in Greece required a huge slave class to support it, and modern liberal states likewise require a large number of oppressive and despotic client states to support their political system.

To obtain ample client states, globalist disseminates democracy throughout the world in three waves. Wikipedia, the free Encyclopedia explains Huntington's three waves of democracy as follows:

## **First wave**

The First wave of democracy, 1828–1926 began in the early 19th century when suffrage was granted to the majority of white males in the United States ("Jacksonian democracy"). Then came France, Britain, Canada, Australia, Italy and Argentina, and a few others before 1900. At its peak, after the breakup of the Russian, German, Austrian and Ottoman empires in 1918, the first wave saw 29 democracies in the world. Reversal began in 1922, when Benito Mussolini rose to power in Italy. The collapse primarily hit newly formed democracies, which could not stand against the aggressive rise of expansionist communist, fascist and militaristic authoritarian or totalitarian movements which systematically rejected democracy. The nadir of the first wave came in 1942, when the number of democracies in the world dropped to a mere 12.

## **Second wave**

The Second wave began following the Allied victory in World War II, and crested nearly 20 years later in 1962 with 36 recognized democracies in the world. The Second wave ebbed as well at this point, and the total number dropped to 30 democracies between 1962 and the mid-1970s. But the "flat line" would not last for long, as the third wave was about to surge in a way no one had ever seen.

Scholars have noted that the appearance of "waves" of democracy largely disappears when women's suffrage is taken into account; moreover, some countries change their positions quite dramatically: Switzerland, which is typically included as part of the first wave, did not grant women the right to vote until 1971.

## **Third wave**

The Third wave began in 1974 Carnation Revolution in Portugal and Spanish transition to democracy in late 1970s, with the historic democratic transitions in Latin America in the 1980s, Asia Pacific countries (Philippines, South Korea, and Taiwan) from 1986 to 1988, Eastern Europe after the collapse of the Soviet Union, and sub-Saharan Africa beginning in 1989. The expansion of democracy in some regions was stunning. In Latin America only Colombia, Costa Rica, and Venezuela were democratic by 1978 and only Cuba and Haiti remained authoritarian by 1995, when the wave had swept across twenty countries.

Huntington points out that three-fourths of the new democracies were Roman Catholics. Most Protestant countries already were democratic. He emphasizes the Vatican Council of 1962, which turned the Church from defenders of the old established order into an opponent of totalitarianism.

Countries undergoing or having undergone a transition to democracy during a wave are sometimes subject to democratic backsliding. Political scientists and theorists believe that the third wave has crested and will soon begin to ebb, just as its predecessors did in the first and second waves. In the period immediately following the onset of the "war on terror" after the September 11, 2001 attacks on the United States, some backsliding ensued. How significant or lasting that erosion is remains a subject of debate. Third wave countries, including Portugal, Spain, South Korea, and Taiwan, have become fully consolidated democracies rather than backsliding. As of 2020, they even had stronger democracies than many counterparts with a much longer history as democratic countries.

Experts have associated the collapse of several dictatorships in the Middle East and North Africa, phenomenon known as Arab Spring, with the events which followed the fall of the Soviet Union in Eastern Europe<sup>29</sup>.

Now Consider the following:

"By the ceaseless praise of democratic rule, we shall divide the non-Jews into political parties, we shall destroy the unity of their nations, we shall sow discord everywhere. Reduced to impotence they will bow before the law of our bank, always united, and always devoted to our cause".

The fatal discourse of Rabbi Reichhorn pronounced in Prague in 1869 over the tomb of the grand Rabbi Simeon ben Ihuda and published on 'La Veille France' in its issue of March, 1921 (No 214)

"I am a democrat only on principle, not by instinct-nobody is that. Doubtless some people say they are, but this world is grievously given to lying"

Mark Twain, Notebook, Entry for February to March 1898.

Dictatorship naturally arises out of democracy, and the most aggravated form of tyranny and slavery out of the most extreme liberty.

– Plato

Democracy is the least bad of all of the systems of government produced out of human experience.

Winston Churchill

---

<sup>29</sup> See- Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia; and the book entitled 'The Democracy Trap Exposing the False Hope of Participation in Democratic Systems' by Mohammed Ibrahim Ludwick Jumada al Awal, 1443

## 11. The Three Waves of Globalization

The reasons for globalization were always obscure, but they can be summarized as follows:

Globalization is the elimination of the middle class by allowing multinational corporations to move production jobs offshore to foreign producers; a reversal of hard-won trade union gains since World War II; and, above all, the transfer of power to unelected, unaccountable, international bureaucrats under the control of the New World Order clique.

The agenda of Globalization is the coldly calculated business plan of the richest, most powerful people in the world to re-engineer the global economy and governance in a way that will increase both their power and their already overly generous slice of the economic pie.

The New World Order is a world without economic borders. It is a kind of *laissez-faire* economic Darwinism, where capital is King of the jungle.

God's plan for creation required everything to be made different. There are no two leaves exactly alike! No two snowflakes. The globalist ideology requires regimentation, so that can be centralized and made as much alike as possible. Integration is the most typical example of this theory being put into practice. According to their ideology, integration doesn't mean simply that the public shall accept the principle that people of different races, colors, and creeds shall enjoy the same privileges and considerations. Integration means: "To bring together parts so they form one whole (i.e., "To make up and complete as a whole").

The globalist ideology requires that the human race be integrated absolutely so that Reds, Blacks, Yellows, and Whites be mixed into one vast conglomeration of humanity without any distinctive features, cultures, racial traits or other peculiarities.

The process of shrinking the world to manageable size (globalization) was in progress for the last 150 years in which the world countries have experienced three epochs characterized by greatly increased international waves of integration: the 50 years preceding World War I, the quarter of a century after World War II, and the present time.

### The First Wave Globalization

From 1860-1914 Europe and North America were strongly affected by internationalization. The flow of goods accelerated. Capital moved relatively freely between countries. In some respects financial integration was more pronounced than it is today. Even international migration was

greater than it is today. Roughly 60 million people left Europe to invade and massacre the natives of the land and to seek their fortunes in the New World.

Important drivers behind this wave of globalization was the desire to rule the world making use of the new technology of the era that could bridge long geographical distances. During the period 1500-1800, world trade increased by about 1 percent per year. After 1820 it increased by 3.5 percent and during the nineteenth century as a whole, trade in Europe increased by 40 percent.

By amassing the world's wealth, Great Britain was the world's leading economy. The basis for the European free trade system was the 1860 free trade pact between Great Britain and France. Many other European countries subsequently aligned themselves with this free trade system.

Great Britain had introduced the gold standard in 1816, which meant that their currency gained a stable value in relation to gold. During the nineteenth century the English pound sterling was the generally accepted currency of international business and many other countries introduced the gold standard.

Sweden and Denmark established a monetary union based on the gold standard and with the kronor as the monetary unit. Two years later Norway joined the Scandinavian monetary union. The kronor had the same value in all three Scandinavian countries and the currency in each of the countries could be used interchangeably in daily transactions.

## **The Second Wave Globalization**

International regulations and organizations to accelerate economic integration at the global level were created after World War II. Cooperation was based on the Bretton Woods Agreement of 1944.

The USA was now the leading economy in the world and the dollar became the monetary basis of the financial system. The 'Bretton Woods system' meant that nations had fixed currency exchanges in relation to the US dollar, which in turn was fixed to the gold standard.

In an important aspect, the post-World War II international economy was less open than the period prior to World War I. Before World War I the international flow of capital had been free. The Bretton Woods system was based on governmental control of the international flow of capital.

Two organizations were established during this period, the World Bank (IBRD) and the International Monetary Fund (IMF). In addition a special agreement, the General Agreement on Tariffs and Trade (GATT) became operative in 1948. In practice GATT became the international organization which set the framework for several important steps towards increased global free trade, particularly via successive reductions in industrial tariffs.

But by 1970 the Bretton Woods system was coming under increasing pressure. The primary reason for this was the escalating cost of the Vietnam War and of the 'Great Society' social reform programme which led to a US budget deficit and to inflation.

In 1971 the US President Richard M. Nixon "closed the door" on the gold standard to rip-off the world's gold which was to be redeemed by the paper currency of the time (i.e., the dollar). The post-war international currency system was then further shaken by the oil crisis of 1973.

## **The Third Wave Globalization**

Since the 1970s the cost of processing, storing and transferring information has decreased dramatically, thus creating new possibilities for international trade and business.

In addition, political trade barriers have been relaxed in many ways. The World Trade Organization (WTO) was established in 1995 and capital has again become more elastic.

The more populous countries in the developing world, particularly China and India, have opened their doors to the world. European cooperation has widened and deepened. The fall of the Berlin Wall in 1989 can be seen as a suitable starting point then for the third wave of globalization.

In the last few decades, international trade has grown significantly faster than total production. The export of goods amounted to 31 percent of global GDP in 2006 as compared to 12 percent in

1970. Foreign direct investment (establishing or buying up companies abroad) has increased twice as fast as trade. An even more rapid increase has been seen in foreign securities (investments that do not lead to controlled ownership in foreign companies).

We are now in a truly final phase of globalization which gives rise to a one world government. The only thing that we can say for certain about the future is that we are on the verge of the totalitarian one world ruler who will oppress the people by electronic currency, force them to march in one way of government system through the web interconnected with microchip<sup>30</sup>.

Now consider the following:

Globalization is the Big Lie Cover Story for the New World Order and The New World without borders will be like a zoo without cages. Only the most powerful of the species will survive.

–Paul Hellyer

...our organization has advocated for the ultimate goal of a globalist Earth. Our vision for the future is a unified planet without national borders, governed by the best and the brightest of the human species. A globalist society would mean the abandonment of divisions between countries....

Illuminati Official website (illuminati.am) under the title: "Our Globalist Agenda PART I – Preparing for the Next Stage of the Illuminati's New World Order"

---

<sup>30</sup> Source: The Money Mafia A World in Crisis, Paul T. Hellyer, Copyright © 2014 Paul T. Hellyer Published by: Trine Day LLC.; [Anders Johnson](#), writer and author of the work "Globaliserings tre vågor" (in Swedish). - [www.regeringen.se/globaliseringsradet](http://www.regeringen.se/globaliseringsradet)-<https://archive.nordregio.se/en/Metameny/About-Nordregio/Journal-of-Nordregio/2008/Journal-of-Nordregio-no-1-2008/The-Three-Waves-of-Globalisation/index.html>

## 12. Three Waves of Modernity

Modernity refers to a particular era in human history. It is an era characterized by scientific thought (rather than metaphysical or supernatural belief), individualism, a focus on industrialization and technical development and a rejection of Monotheistic religions and some traditional values.

Since the term "Modern" is used to describe a wide range of periods, any definition of *modernity* must account for the context in question. Modern can mean all of post-medieval European history, in the context of dividing history into **three large epochs**: Antiquity, Medieval, and Modern. Likewise, it is often used to describe the Euro-American culture that arises out of the *Enlightenment* and continues in some way into the present.

### Defining Characteristics of Modernity

There have been numerous attempts, particularly in the field of sociology, to understand what modernity is. A wide variety of terms are used to describe the society, social life, driving force, symptomatic mentality, or some other defining aspects of modernity. They include:

Disenchantment of the world--the loss of sacred and metaphysical understandings of all facets of life and culture; Rationalization--the world can be understood and managed through a reasonable and logical system of objectively accessible theories and data; Secularization--the loss of religious influence and/or religious belief at a societal level. Alienation--isolation of the individual from systems of meaning--family, meaningful work, religion, clan, etc; Commodification--the reduction of all aspects of life to objects of monetary consumption and exchange; Decontextualization--the removal of social practices, beliefs, and cultural objects from their local cultures of origin; Individualism--growing stress on individuals as opposed to mediating structures such as family, clan, academy, village, church; Nationalism--the rise of the modern nation-states as rational centralized governments that often cross local, ethnic groupings; Urbanization--the move of people, cultural centers, and political influence to large cities; Subjectivism--the turn inward for definitions and evaluations of truth and meaning; Linear-progression--preference for forms of reasoning that stress presuppositions and resulting chains of propositions; Objectivism--the belief that truth-claims can be established by autonomous information accessible by all; Universalism--application of ideas/claims to all cultures/circumstances regardless of local distinctions; Reductionism--the belief that something can be understood by studying the parts that make it up; Mass society--the growth of societies united by mass media and widespread dissemination of cultural practices as opposed to local and regional culture particulars; Industrial society--societies formed around the industrial production and distribution of products; Homogenization--the social forces that tend toward a uniformity of cultural ideas and products; Democratization--political systems characterized by free elections, independent judiciaries, rule of law, and respect of human rights; Mechanization--the transfer of the means of production from human labor to mechanized,



advanced technology; *Totalitarianism*--absolutist central governments that suppress free expression and political dissent, and that practice propaganda and indoctrination of its citizens; *Therapeutic motivations*--the understanding that the human self is a product of evolutionary desires and that the self should be assisted in achieving those desires as opposed to projects of ethical improvement or pursuits of public virtue.

Or it can be understood in **three types of globalization**: 1. Economic globalization, 2. Political globalization, 3. Cultural globalization. Because, Globalization can be defined as the integration of economic, political and social cultures. It is argued that globalization is related to the spreading of modernization across borders. Global trade has grown continuously since the European discovery of new continents in the Early modern period; it increased particularly as a result of the Industrial revolution and the mid-20th century adoption of the shipping container.

Or it can be perceived in **three phases of modernity in political science**: 1. **Nationalism**--the rise of the modern nation-states as rational centralized governments that often cross local, ethnic groupings. 2. **Urbanization**--the move of people, cultural centers, and political influence to large cities. 3. **Subjectivism**--the turn inward for definitions and evaluations of truth and meaning.

It Can also be contemplated in **three phases of modernity**: 1. The phases of eurocentric, 2. The phase of westcentric, and 3. The phase of polycentric modernity<sup>31</sup>.

Sheik Imran Husein is of the view that, modernity is a strange phenomenon which is invented by a single people who controlled the entire world. He further describes the reality of modernity in his book entitled "*An Islamic View of Gog and Magog in the Modern World*" as follows:

"For the first time in human history one people today totally dominate and control the entire world, its money, politics, international affairs, economy, markets, culture, food, news, sports, communication, entertainment, fashions, and travel etc. They possess absolute power that keeps on continuously increasing and which no possible combination of all rivals can now challenge. Moreover, there is no secular evidence to suggest that their powerful grip over the whole world can ever be successfully challenged.

"They do much more than control the world. They keep on transforming it at will by breaking down all the barriers that have for ages were preserved, and the wonderful diversity of human societies which separated peoples from each other. They have already globalized mankind in such wise that a single godless global society has now emerged for the first time in human history.

"They created modern western secular civilization and European world-order to function as the medium through which they pursued their goals. Through their still unfinished scientific, technological, industrial, information and feminist and sexual revolutions (of which pornography is an integral part), they have so impacted upon society as to make that past look obsolete. They

---

<sup>31</sup> For further detail see-<https://www.tutor2u.net/sociology/topics/modernity>

caused the new and the latest gadget, style of fashion to be happily embraced as the best. They succeeded in the process, in getting mankind to recognize their way of life to represent the supreme progress.

“They have continuously changed, unfolded and reinvented themselves thus changing the entire godless global society as well with them until it became a carbon copy of their way of life. But that way of life is decadent and destructive of human happiness and social stability. They seduced women, for example, into taking off their clothing to such an extent that they now dress themselves and are yet naked. Men were so provoked by that nakedness (among other things) that a sexual revolution resulted in which sex has become as freely available as sunshine. Marriage is becoming obsolete, most children are born out of wedlock, and people increasingly embrace a way of life replete with sexual promiscuity and casual sexual encounters. Pornography was used to whip up lust and carnal desires to such a sexual frenzy that eventually sexual harassment and rape became commonplace. Eventually the insatiable thirst created by lust could no longer find sexual satisfaction in normal private sexual relations and so public sex is now taking over and people will soon commit sexual intercourse in public like donkeys. Also normal male-female relations no longer satiate the sexual thirst and so homosexuality and lesbianism are fast emerging as a replacement or substitute.

“They created a spectacular Manhattan skyline with sky scrapers and succeeded in getting all the rest of the world of naked barefooted shepherds to then compete with each other in the construction of such tall buildings.

“Their success has been so spectacular that regardless of belief in Christianity, Judaism, Hinduism, Buddhism or Islam...all of mankind imitated and followed their decadent, secular and essentially godless way of life”<sup>32</sup>.

With the above explanation of the reality of modernity, let us now turn to the three waves of modernity as explained by Leo Strauss.

Leo Strauss (1899-1973) was one of the historians of political philosophy in the 20th century. A Jewish emigre to America in the 1930s, Strauss made his name as an exegete of the classics. His essay “The Three Waves of Modernity” is his most famous essay and is generally anthologized in most textbooks that examine the history of Western political philosophy.

The heart of Strauss’s consequential essay is his reading of the three waves of modernity, where they begin, and what they entail. The first wave began with Machiavelli and was crucially modified by Hobbes and Locke to produce the modern doctrine of natural right. Its contemporary correlate is capitalist liberalism, the acquisitive consumer society dedicated to fulfilling secular human needs.

Strauss is responsible for two notable ideas in the history of Western political philosophy: The contest between Athens (Greek Rationalism) and Jerusalem (Abrahamic revelation) which was

---

<sup>32</sup> (See sheik Imran Husein .(2009). “An Islamic View of Gog and Magog in the Modern World” PP. 186-188)

synthesized by Christianity as the thesis that underlay classical Western civilization; and the rupture (or break) in political philosophy between classics and moderns.

According to Strauss, the crisis of modernity is a crisis of political philosophy. The crisis of modernity is rooted in the rupture between classical philosophical thought and modern philosophical thought, wherein classical thought was lost to modernity and its “discovery of history” which brought forth three waves of historical modernism: The first wave being liberalism; the second wave being socialism (or as Strauss calls it, communism); and the third wave proving to be fascism. But the important aspects of Strauss’s essay is what each wave constitutes, and how each wave serves as a simultaneous progression, but reaction, to the preceding waves.

Strauss assumes that the reader is deeply familiar with the history of philosophy and political philosophy in particular so he intersperses his essay with commentary on Biblical and Greek conceptions of man and the political. Since this is important to set up the contrast with modernity I will summarize the impetus of classical philosophy. First, man has a telos which his being/existence is aimed towards and this telos is genuine happiness. Second, to consummate this happiness (and man’s perfection or, in Biblical language, sanctification) man must live in accord with his nature. Third, this means that man has a fixed nature and end to which he exists for and moves toward. Fourth, classical political philosophy is about virtue—something to strive for which is integrally related to man’s sanctified perfection and happiness. Fifth, man exists in an ordered web of nature—a hierarchal and preordained Cosmos—which he has a definite place within this web and hierarchy of nature. Sixth, man—through his God-ordained rationality—has the capability to know right from wrong and truth from falsity and therefore live in accord with right and truth which are contingent to deriving his happiness through fulfillment of his nature.

This classical view of man is offered to Western civilization in two competing traditions: The tradition of Greek rationalism (beginning with Plato) and Abrahamic religion. Strauss makes clear that, the secularization and disenchantment of the world beings “with the Reformation, continued by the Enlightenment, and completed in the post-revolutionary state.”

## **First Wave of Modernity: Liberalism (Control over Nature)**

The first wave is what we generally call liberalism. Its progenitors are Machiavelli and Francis Bacon, with Machiavelli receiving the most attention in Strauss’s commentary. The first wave’s chief philosopher, however, is Thomas Hobbes—and this tradition of the first wave is carried forth by the heirs of Machiavelli, Bacon, and Hobbes, namely the “classical liberal” philosophers like Locke, Spinoza, and Mill.

Part of the rise of the first wave of modernity is the emergence of Baconian-Newtonian New Science which sees everything through the prism of cause and effect and the attempt to make all

legitimate knowledge as the knowledge of material cause and effect. But science cannot answer the meaningful “why” questions about life, politics, and morality because that is not a question of cause and effect. This is basic philosophy to anyone who has ever taken a basic course in the history of philosophy or the philosophy of science. And, initially, science did not portend to seek to answer that question—unlike scientists of the present who seek to answer a fundamentally metaphysical and philosophical question through a method alien to metaphysical and philosophical inquiry. As Strauss writes concerning the rise of the new science in the first wave and its impact on epistemology, “all knowledge which deserves the name is scientific knowledge; but scientific knowledge cannot validate judgments.”

There are three identifiable problems with the first wave. One of those problems is that the crisis of modernity as rooted in the first wave is the scientific and economic approach to the world (liberalism) is cut-off from value judgements. We cannot answer the questions of right and wrong and truth and falsity (metaphysically, ontologically, or ethically) through the methodology of the first wave. The result of this is we spiral down into a permissive nihilism and relativism where we cannot agree on the good, true, and beautiful which results in the atomization of society through the relativization of ethics.

Furthermore, the first wave is technocratic in its politics. This is a direct derivative of the cause and effect mentality that undergirds liberalism. If there is a “problem” it was “caused” by something and this cause can be “solved” by policy prescription. Thus, politics is a matter of solving a problem—like a mathematical equation; once solved we will live in a world of perpetual peace and consumption. (First Wave liberalism is not democratic whatsoever, in fact, democracy probably threatens technocracy.)

The second identifiable problem with the first wave is the ethical implications of this permissive nihilism that results from the new science cutting us off from value judgements and the ability to know right and wrong and truth from falsity. (New science knowledge is only about material cause and effect, mind you.) Beginning with Machiavelli, but reaching fruition with Hobbes, Strauss articulates the view that a problem—ethically—with the first wave is that it lowers the bar with regards to ethical life and political life. Per Strauss, the essence of Machiavellian and Hobbesian realism was, “One must start from how men do live; one must lower one’s sights.” Whereas the classical tradition was about virtue, and therefore striving to virtue, modern political philosophy was about self-preservation and only about self-preservation.

Because classical political philosophy accepted nature as an ordered Cosmos with a natural hierarchy, classical thought did not deny self-preservation as a motivating concern in human life. But in the hierarchy of life and goals in classical thought, self-preservation occupied the lowest order of the Cosmic hierarchy. There are many things more important than self-preservation: family, service to one’s community or country, sacrifice for others, etc. All of which would constitute man fulfilling his nature through ascent. Modern philosophy, in denying an ordered Cosmos and hierarchy, ruled out all possibility of duties and obligations to others. Thus,

modern philosophy reduces human life to self-preservation and the pleasurable that is gained through self-preservation.

The third problem identified within the first wave is the conquest of nature ethos. The culmination of instrumentalism, new science, and natural disenchantment, as well as man's lust for pleasure, is that he seeks dominance over nature. The result is the materialization and industrialization of society to control the natural world (which man is separated from thanks to Baconian anthropology) to bring about the maximization of our hedonistic impulses through use of earthly goods and materials that need to be brought under our control. In bringing the world under our dominion man ascends over nature:

The Purpose of Science is reinterpreted: *Propter Potentiam*, for the relief of man's estate, for the conquest of nature, for the maximum control, the systematic control of the natural conditions of human life. Conquest of nature implies that nature is the enemy, a chaos to be reduced to order; everything good is due to man's labor rather than to nature's gift: nature supplies only the almost worthless materials. Accordingly the political science is in no way natural.

This necessarily leads to the sterilization and artificiality of life. The view that politics is a social construction for the instrumental end of peaceable consumption and bodily pleasure (through consumption, contentment with material goods and belongings, and a well-fed stomach—which is the promise of capitalism irrespective of whether one thinks capitalism fulfills this promise sufficiently). As Strauss concludes with the first wave, “I can here only assert that the increased emphasis on economics is a consequence of this. Eventually we arrive at the view that universal affluence and peace is the necessary and sufficient condition of perfect justice.”

And is this not the dream of liberals on the left and liberals on the right? An affluent and peaceful society enjoying the spoils of its material exploits in universal peace? Was this not the aim laid out by Hobbes, Locke, and Spinoza—those venerable “classical liberal” fathers of the seventeenth century? And in Strauss we see what we all know today—liberalism (the first wave) reduces everything to a matter of economism. Politics becomes about economics because economics is about hedonistic comfort and pleasure, because economics is the main instrument of our self-preservation, which science, politics, and community (even religion) all become subservient to and serve. Politics becomes about who can best serve our economic interests. Science is utilized for economic advancement. Communities provide for everyone's economic well-being. And religion is reduced to “social justice” and the redistribution of wealth because that is what is needed in an affluent society to arrive at justice.

At the end of day, the key legacy of the first wave is that man controls nature for his own material satisfaction. The logical ramification of this outlook is mechanistic, utilitarian, capitalism. In the first wave there emerges the utopian dream of remaking the world for man's consumeristic and materialistic satisfaction.

## **Second Wave of Modernity: Socialism/Communism (Control over Man)**

The second wave, initiated by Rousseau, absorbed nature as a standard by taking it into human history which now served as the source of moral and political guidance. Freed from notions of a natural necessity, this wave produced a more radically utopian--and hence more deeply alienated--form of humanism. Its contemporary correlate is communism. *Socialism/Communism (Control over Man)*. The second wave of modernity, Strauss argues, begins with the French philosopher Jean-Jacques Rousseau. Rousseau is modern because he embraces the modern project. What makes Rousseau stand out in comparison to the philosophers associated with the first wave is that he rejects the first wave's cut-throat economism. Rousseau deplores the commercialist, capitalist, "trade and money" mentality of first wave republics.

Rousseau, of course, blamed man's miserableness on the first wave which logically entailed his animosity toward utilitarian science, capitalism, and commercialism; all of the things that have resulted in man's enslavement. But what is important to catch from Strauss's prognostication of Rousseau is that Rousseau "protested in the name of virtue, of the genuine, nonutilitarian virtue of the classical republics." Rousseau weaponized virtue and the genuine—compassion and virtue—to overcome the cut-throat commercialism and capitalism of liberalism. He was, nevertheless, a thorough going modern individual who embraced the belief that man had control over nature—thus continuing the project of the first wave and extending it to a new direction: control over man.

In the *Social Contract*, Rousseau's general will enforces virtue over all members of society. This is possible because man is naturally good and uncorrupted in his original state of nature. The driving impetus of political Rousseauianism (which is socialism) is the use of the state to make men virtuous through economic redistribution. All that Rousseau does is offer a more benign form of economism, a kinder and more compassionate road to universal affluence and peace which constitute justice from the modern predisposition.

Rousseau is the antithesis, or reaction, to the first wave. But all Rousseau offers is a reinterpretation of the project started by the first wave and concludes that man's base desires can be controlled and made to be virtuous (again; just as he was in the state of nature). Thus, Rousseau's second wave logically leads us to socialism as that kinder and more compassionate economic outlook of life.

The result of Rousseau's reinterpretation of the modern project and his discovery of history as a historical process leads to Jacobinal revolution—even if this was an accident as Strauss acknowledges at the end of history. "Revolution" in the modern political sense of the term, the progressing of society forward to its destined conclusion by any means necessary, is the logic contained within Rousseau's historicism and reevaluation of the ought-is dialectic. What is, is what ought to be. What is? Egalitarian affluence and peace which is what justice is. This is what History is. Our society is not that, yet. But our society ought to be that. Ergo, we should do whatever is necessary to achieve that end goal. Therefore, man is to be used to achieve this universal affluence and peace. Man is to be controlled to achieve this end state of universal

affluence and peace, which is what justice is. Rather than nature being the object of instrumental use, man is the object of instrumental use in the second wave. The second wave's political manifestation, as Strauss states, is communism. (The first wave's political manifestation is liberal capitalism).

What the second wave does, according to Strauss, is alter the crisis of the first wave as a crisis of man. Man is spoiled, corrupted, and selfish; obsessed with money and commercial interests. The essence of the second wave is exerting control over man, to remake man to for the dream of consummating that universally affluent, peace, and just society which is threatened by man's greed.

Dialectically, socialism is the antithesis to liberalism. But both share the fundamental modern predisposition to economism. Socialism and liberalism are mortal enemies; conservatism is less the mortal enemy as it is the bygone reflection and attitudes of the now distant past. The real battle is economic: Liberalism's celebration and promotion of the individual economic actor vs. Socialism's promotion of the economic collective. Both, however, share the same end: universal affluence and peace. The difference between the two is the means to that end. Liberalism sees the individual, the entrepreneur, industry, and the conquest of nature as that which will lead to universal affluence and peace. Socialism sees the wrangling in of man's external pursuits unleashed by liberalism, control over the individual, the entrepreneur, businesses and industry, etc., as that which will allow the dividends of those spoils to be distributed equitably. (Hence why orthodox socialism always maintained the necessity of capitalism first.)

### **Third Wave of Modernity: Fascism (Perpetual Struggle: Control of Nature and Man)**

The third wave, which Strauss sees as our contemporary crisis, began with Nietzsche's questioning of the rationality or "humanity" of both history and nature: humanity finds itself in the midst of a terrifying existence, free to create the values by which to live. The defining sentimentality of the third wave was "the experience of terror and anguish rather than of harmony and peace, and it is the sentiment of historical existence as necessarily tragic." As such, it is no surprise that Nietzsche was the embodied representative of the third wave. The contemporary correlate of this wave is fascism. *Fascism (Perpetual Struggle: Control of Nature and Man)*.

The three waves by which Strauss defines the historical stages of modernity are at the same time all contemporary political standpoints. But while Strauss sees these positions as distinct, they also belong together as a common development. The waves of modernity expose with increasing explicitness the nihilism at the heart of modernity. The assumption that the human will has a positive content is thereby shown to be simply the residue left by the tradition, due to an inadequate liberation from it in the preceding waves. The second wave dissolves the assumption of a human nature adumbrated by a fundamental guiding passion which could form the basis of natural right. The third wave dissolves the assumption of a human right or rational right that came to replace

natural right. The third wave brings to light that the sole basis of the will's guidance is its own free activity--beyond both nature and reason.

Man's anguish, in the third wave which was undergirded by Romanticism, stemmed from his realization of his separation from Nature and the Cosmos. The romantic man yearned for a return to nature but recognized that this return to nature was impossible. This constituted his restless striving and alienation. Man's anguish was that he desired to be part of nature but knew he could not be part of nature—man was above nature, a controller of nature (as the first wave achieved) and held in his hands, his power, to obliterate nature for his own gratification. Tempted by such power man naturally does so.

Man's terror was the haunting realization that he could also be used as an instrument of statism and other's malevolent desires. The end result of the sentimentality of terror was struggle and striving. There is a further terror that man cannot go back to a state of being before the temptation of power over nature and man. History has cast thrown man into his current state of being.

Of all the philosophers who were keen to realize man's modern predicament, according to Strauss, it was Nietzsche. Nietzsche understood that man could not be genuinely happy because his nature was not aimed at happiness. Nietzsche understood the relativization and eventual descent into nihilism would cause man great terror and anguish in the world of ethics and societal behavioralism. In this realization of his modern predicament man would either ascend to his freedom as constant and perpetual creator of his own values (the Overman) or accept the herd life, a life "without any ideals and aspirations, but well fed, well clothed, well housed, well medicated by ordinary physicians and by psychiatrists."

It is important to remember that Nietzsche, unlike illiterate Wikipedia and TV consumers of his, did not believe we were developing backward. Nietzsche's radical historicism and Hegelianism was that this moment of rupture was necessary for (some) men to embrace their freedom as perpetual creator of their own values (self-overcoming); this is the impetus of his treatises the *Genealogy of morals* and *Beyond good and evil* – that moral norms are a form of non-freedom where man grows content in moral customs and ceases to create his (moral) values to temporarily live by before creating ever newer values in the perpetual struggle of self-overcoming. Those that achieved this would take their place as the natural aristocrats of the voided hierarchy that is the Cosmos. Those that would not, and many would not, would become the herd that is the Last Men and eventually die. Lastly, Nietzsche's philosophy is deeply individualist. It is up to you to be the Overman or embrace the ease of the Last Man ethos. In this momentous moment of liberation man either chooses nihilism (and becomes the Last Man) or freedom (and becomes the Overman).

Nietzsche's rejection of the Last Man is founded on his opposition to lifeless economism, which is not only what liberal capitalism (the first wave) seeks, but also what Marxism (the manifestation of the second wave) also seeks. "The last man, the lowest and most decayed man, the herd man without any ideals and aspirations, but well fed, well clothed, well housed, well medicated by



ordinary physicians and by psychiatrists is Marx's man of the future seen from an anti-Marxist point of view." But not all people would be Overmen as already mentioned, only the genuine aristocrats who, in their constant and perpetual self-overcoming, situate themselves in the ordered hierarchal Cosmos of Nietzsche's philosophy. The rest of world situate themselves beneath the Overman in a literal race to the bottom: that race to the lowest and most decayed way of living without ideals and aspirations. (And this is what the first wave of modernity began by lowering the bar of life to self-preservation and only self-preservation.)

The politicization of Nietzsche, which is an abuse of Nietzsche's philosophy by Strauss's own admission, results in fascism. Fascism saw History as civilizational struggle—wherein some civilizations would be Overmen civilizations and other civilizations would be Last Man civilizations. And this is what civilization had to avoid: complacency, hedonism, and the herd mentality without ideals and aspirations. When civilization would grow impotent and weak the fascists, the literal overmen, would seize power and ensure civilization's survival.

Struggle is the defining feature of the third wave; but the third wave's arrival at the end of history constituted its own historicism. History had shown the third wave what Hegel had hoped he had come to know: the end of history. What is the end of history to the third wave? It is not the utopia of universal affluence and peace and justice envisioned by the first and second wave (through either technocratic capitalist or socialist lenses). It is the Faustian struggle against decadence, the endless striving for life and redemption wherein life and redemption is found in the struggle.

This is why Strauss begins his essay by discussing Oswald Spengler's famous two volume work *The Decline of the West*. The West, for Spengler, originated in the medieval (and thus romantic, and therefore modern). The West was not classical, e.g. pre-medieval. Spengler described, in his great work, the Faustian man of Western civilization that perpetually terrorized and anguished man for having made his deal with the devil, but constantly striving for redemption and life in spite of his inevitable future. Western civilization, Faustian civilization, is the civilization that knows the impossibility of the modern predicament but nevertheless strives to overcome it. It is the embrace, through politicization, of the Sisyphean struggle. Spengler was asserting that Western man, Western civilization, would come to know that the only reality of the world was the reality of struggle. There is no affluence, no perpetual peace, and no justice over the horizon. What awaits man is his inevitable death. And we either embrace death as the Last Man or meet death having lived the life of the Overman—the life of Faust. (Note, Strauss's inclusion of Goethe's Faust and Spengler's Decline of the West is part of his running esoteric commentary on the nature of poetry as something divinely received rather than "creative," poetry, not philosophy, is often the first of the human literary and intellectual endeavors to realize – in its mad way – the realities of the world we find ourselves in.)

As Strauss notes, Nietzsche's natural man is cruel, struggling against himself, nature, and other men. Man, in the third wave, realizes he has control over nature and control over other men (if only he wills himself above nature and above the herd). Thus, while the third wave rejected the

economistic utopianism of the first and second waves, it also embraced the projects of the first and second waves: the control over nature (first wave) and the control over other men (second wave). Anyone who has read Arnold Gehlen's *Man: His Nature and Place in the World*, knows that the heart of fascist anthropology and historicism is man's ascent above nature and above the weaker men of the world (who are the subhuman individuals of Rousseau's state of nature, and therefore not really even human at all).

There is no utopia over the horizon in fascism. This is the greatest and most ignorant lie spewed against fascism that fascism has a built in utopian ideal. Fascism sees no utopia at the end of history. The end of history is perpetual struggle and self-overcoming (or in fascism's case, national overcoming). While fascism does share an "end of history" it is not one ending in a rosy and sunshine filled place. The supposed anti-nihilism of the third wave ironically exhausted itself in nihilism from Strauss's perspective thought because it was the great movement of rebellion with no end in sight.

Where liberalism and socialism are the dialectical necessities of each other, fascism is the outlier because it rejects the economism of liberalism and socialism. Fascism is more than just economics. Those who argue that fascism is a mixture of liberalism, socialism, communism, conservatism, etc., know nothing of fascism. Fascism is defined by its glorification of struggle, the cult of redemptive violence (associated with struggle), and man's alienated struggle against nature and against other men (especially decadent men). Fascism's association with the first two waves are, as Strauss notes, its inheritance of the modern project of control over nature and control over man reinterpreted as struggle against nature and struggle against man<sup>33</sup>.

---

<sup>33</sup> The three waves of modernity entirely taken from: "The Closing Of The Early Modern Mind: Leo Strauss And Early Modern Political Thought Neil G. Robertson; Animus 3 (1998) [www.swgc.mun.ca/animus](http://www.swgc.mun.ca/animus)"

### **13. The Three Waves of Messaging** (and How the Third Wave Changed Everything)

Electronic messages are used for the purpose of surveillance and to facilitate the formation of one world government. This fact is explained in detail in the book entitled, “*Illuminatum: The First Testament of The Illuminati*”, the book which was published officially in 2015 by the globalists themselves. Here is their statement on their book pp. 83-91.

“Every computer, phone, or communication tool is a device used to gather information about you. Electronics were proliferated for this very purpose. Billions of terabytes of data are transmitted, reviewed, and stored in secure locations that cannot be destroyed by any threat other than a complete obliteration of this planet.....

“In 1999, our illuminious conference encouraged societal influencers to increase the public’s usage of text messaging, as these are easier to surveil than audio phone calls that must be transcribed.

In 2004, our organization funded the development of an internet membership website to aid in the collection of data on citizens of interest. Our influencers were encouraged to use the website and invite those who follow their lead to do the same.

“Our partners created a “tagging” system that recognizes facial features of a person in a photograph or video, no matter which angle they might appear, and launched a campaign to promote its usage.

In this way, our operatives are able to gather a vast amount of information previously unavailable from private citizens. Every photograph and video that is stored on the internet is immediately tagged by our systems with the identities of every person in the image, regardless of if they are the subject or merely a person in the crowded background. This allows us to track the movements of every single person in a technologically advanced society, even if they themselves do not carry any traceable devices.

“Much of our surveillance techniques involve creating systems that claims to be anonymous, therefore attracting those who have things to hide. Online anonymity networks have seen increased usage amongst those who require the utmost privacy. Its users openly reveal their deepest secrets behind

onion layers of protection, not realizing that the network they rely upon is of our invention and specifically created to trace their movements.

“The technology in use by private citizens is already 20 years behind that of the United States Military, and theirs is 50 years behind what has already been developed in our laboratories. With unlimited resources at our disposal, our organization can invest billions into the research and creation of any technology required by our work”.

Bearing in mind the above mentioned purposes, let’s take a quick look back at how messaging technology has evolved over the past two decades in three waves.

## **The First Wave of Messaging**

For many of us, hearing the terms “messaging” and “instant messaging” might make us think of the age of dial-up internet; back when you had to listen to that awful screeching, staticky noise that came out of your computer’s speakers when you tried to go online. This was the first wave of messaging, and it was kicked off by instant messaging services, including ICQ (launched in 1996), America Online (AOL) Instant Messenger (launched in 1997), Yahoo! Messenger (launched in 1998), and MSN Messenger (launched in 1999, rebranded as Windows Live Messenger in 2005, then discontinued in 2013 following Microsoft’s acquisition of Skype in 2011).

One of the technologies this first wave of messaging introduced was the user-definable online co-user list, U.S. patent number US6750881B1, which is perhaps better known as the “buddy list.” The buddy list made it easy to find and communicate with multiple friends in real time. It was a way to scale one-to-one conversations, and it attracted users by the millions. For example, while AOL Instant Messenger, also known as AIM, started out with just 900 simultaneous users on the night of its release, the service would later draw as many as 18 million simultaneous users (according to Mashable).

Within a few years, however, this first wave of messaging would begin to fizzle out as a new communication tool appeared on the scene: the affordable, mass-market cellular phone. (Remember Nokia’s candy-bar-style phones? They were best-sellers in the late 1990s and early 2000s.) With the rise of the affordable cell phone came the rise of Short Message Service (SMS) text messaging, a technology that allowed phone owners to send short, real-time messages via cellular networks.

According to the Pew Research Center, by 2005 there were 36 million monthly active SMS texters in the United States.

## **The Second Wave of Messaging**

When using instant messaging services during the first wave, we had to sit at a computer in order to send and receive messages in real time. With the rise of SMS, we were able to access that same real-time messaging functionality from our cell phones. This was a game-changer, and it helped contribute to the dissolution of that first wave of messaging software.

For several years, SMS texting reigned as one of the most popular and most convenient channels for real-time communication. But it wasn't without its flaws, the most significant being its cost. Cellular service providers typically charge a fee based on the number of SMS texts users send and receive, which can lead to soaring cell phone bills (and unhappy customers).

Detecting an opportunity to disrupt SMS by offering a more affordable form of real-time communication for mobile devices, a handful of companies launched mobile messaging services in the mid-2000s. These services, which included Skype (launched in 2003), Blackberry Messenger (launched in 2005), and Google Talk (also launched in 2005, and now commonly known as Google Chat or Gchat), formed a distinct second wave of messaging.

And while this second wave of messaging knocked on SMS's door, so to speak, the third wave of messaging is actively breaking that door down.

## **The Third Wave of Messaging**

The third wave of messaging, which kicked off in the late 2000s/early 2010s, makes the previous two waves seem like ripples. In this third wave, we're seeing messaging usage grow from hundreds of millions to billions of active users. And, in an example of history being cyclical, an evolution in phone technology is one of the root causes of this shift in how we communicate. Only in this case, instead

of SMS disrupting messaging software, which was a result of the rise of affordable cell phones, we're seeing messaging software disrupt SMS, which is a result of the rise of affordable smartphones.

In the United States, the smartphone era began in earnest in 2007 with Apple's launch of the first iPhone. By 2013, more than half of U.S. adults (56%) owned a smartphone, and as of January 2018, that number has now climbed to 77%, according to the Pew Research Center.

With the rise of smartphones, of course, came the rise of mobile applications. And for the past several years, messaging apps have been among the most frequently downloaded mobile apps. Messaging apps have also seen higher retention rates and usage rates compared to other types of apps, according to research from BI Intelligence. According to that same research, the world's four most popular messaging apps (WhatsApp, Facebook Messenger, WeChat, and Viber) now boast more active users than the world's four most popular social media sites (Facebook, Instagram, Twitter, and LinkedIn), and it's been that way since 2015 (see Figure 2.2).

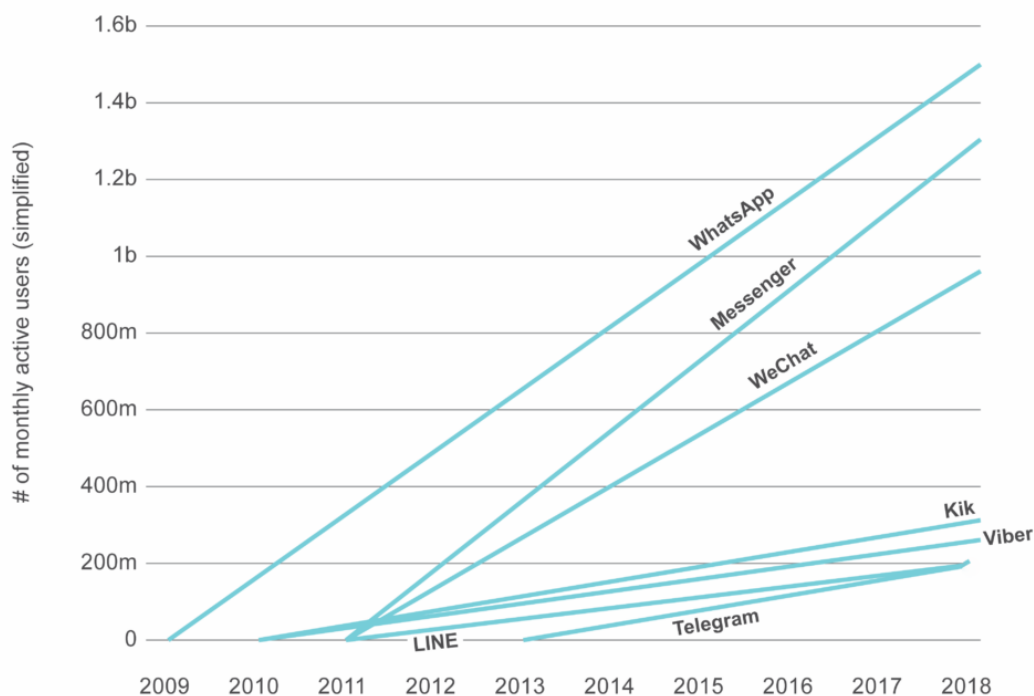
When you look at the number of active users the messaging apps from this third wave are attracting (see Table 2.1), it becomes immediately obvious that messaging can no longer be characterized as some communication fad or fringe player: It's a communication revolution, and it's spreading around the world. Meanwhile, after peaking in 2014, revenues from SMS, as well as overall SMS usage, have been in a steady decline (according to data from Portio Research).

<b>If WhatsApp were a country, it would be the most populous country in the world.</b>		
<b>Name of Messaging App</b>	<b>Number of Monthly Active Users</b>	<b>Year Launched</b>
WhatsApp	1.5 billion	2009
Facebook Messenger	1.3 billion	2011
WeChat	980 million	2011
Kik	300 million	2010
Viber	260 million	2010
LINE	203 million	2011
Telegram	200 million	2013

But this shift isn't solely the result of more and more people using messaging, it's also the result of people choosing to use messaging more and more frequently over other channels. For 62% of mobile

users between the ages of 30 and 44, messaging is now their preferred way to communicate with others, according to 2017 data from Statista. The same data shows that 61% of 18- to 29-year-olds share that preference, preferring to use messaging over voice calls or video calls. A 2016 report from App Annie, meanwhile, showed that mobile users aged 25 to 44 were spending nearly twice as much time using messaging apps compared to email apps. Mobile users aged 13 to 24 were spending eight times as much time using messaging apps compared to email apps.

As marketers and salespeople, the sheer number of people flocking to messaging apps should be enough to get our attention. After all, in order to truly understand our potential customers, we need to understand how they prefer to communicate with each other on a day-to-day basis. But here's the thing: People today don't just want to use messaging to talk to each other. They also want to use it to talk to businesses<sup>34</sup>.



Data source: [www.statista.com](http://www.statista.com)

<sup>34</sup> Source-<https://www.drift.com/blog/three-waves-of-messaging/> By David Cancel • Feb 15, 2019-Editor's Note: The excerpt is from Chapter 2: The Rise of Messaging from the book *Conversational Marketing: How the World's Fastest Growing Companies Use Chatbots to Generate Leads 24/7/365 (and How You Can Too)*. The book, written by Drift CEO, David Cancel, and VP of Marketing, Dave Gerhardt, forms the basis for [Conversational Marketing](#) as a practice.

## **14. The Three Waves of Industrial Revolutions**

The mysterious enlightenment movement resulted in the creation of the modern western civilization with a unique and continuing scientific and technological revolutions in three waves. These industrial/technological revolutions delivered to the shadow government unprecedented power. The shadow government proceeded to use its new-found power to invade, occupy, oppress, subjugate and colonize most of mankind. These three wave industrial revolution is clearly described by Alvin Tofler in his book entitled '**The Third Wave**':

### **The First Wave: The Agricultural Revolution**

The First Wave of change led to the transition from hunting, gathering, and foraging to the great peasant societies of the past. During the first wave most people consumed what they themselves produced. They were neither producers nor consumers... they were "prosumers"..." It was the industrial revolution, driving a wedge into society that separated these two functions, thereby giving birth to what we now call producers and consumers. This split led to the spread of the market or exchange network-- that maze of channels thru which goods and services produced by me reach you and vice versa... (yet) ... whether we look at self-help movements (or self-service stores & gas stations), do-it-yourself trends, or new production technologies, we find the same shift toward a much closer involvement of the consumer in production. In such a world, conventional distinctions between producer and consumer vanish. The "outsider" becomes the insider..."

The first wave started as people realized that they could raise crops in the ground. People stayed in one place. The old, the sick, and the weak stayed with the family, and we developed treatments for them. Families were extended; generations lived on the same land. Their sense of time was cyclical, seen as repeated cycles of moons, crops, and seasons. Everybody worked the farm. People were generalists, able to do many things. There was very little waste. Consider how a farm uses every bit of a butchered hog for food, clothing, candles, etc.



Any products that were produced were custom made, by hand, among the family. Work was done in the home or on the farm, from which we get the phrase *cottage industry*. Barter was the medium of exchange. The valued commodity was land, and so that's what was taxed, usually as a share of the foodstuffs grown in the land. Their tools were the inclined plane, the lever, and the wheel and axle. They used the blade as a plow. These tools magnified human strength. The information available to people during the First Wave was limited to some verbal narratives and to what their senses apprehended (from which we get the Biblical euphemism, *he had knowledge of her*). Since information came from experience, people with more experience had more information, and we valued age.

### **The First Wave Transition**

Transitions are generally painful things. Change does not go smoothly. The farmers had conflicts with the remaining hunter-gatherers. Sometimes raiding parties would attack the food stores, and the farmers needed armies to protect themselves. New types of conflicts arose among the farmers; who owned which land? Who got to use the available water? Who specified where the latrine was? We developed community laws and designated people to enforce them. How did they pay for the laws, the protection, or the land? Generally, they taxed what was valuable, paying a large portion of their crops to a local strongman.

Three innovations set the stage for the Second Wave.

- Accurate clocks (usually each town could afford one, and placed it in a tall tower for visibility) permitted the coordination of activities to a degree not possible before.
- The printing press permitted large-scale, accurate duplication and transmission of information across space and time. Literacy became a new skill.
- The quest for farm implements led to new developments in metallurgy, notably iron and steel.

## The Second Wave: The Industrial Revolution

The Second Wave of change, triggered by the Industrial revolution gave rise to a new factory-centered civilization. Our tools progressed, and we harnessed powerful forces of nature to amplify the power of our earlier tools. We applied wind, water, coal, steam, and oil to the basic tools and produced railroads, clipper ships and steam ships, and automobiles. Second Wave work involved investments (capital) in expensive equipment, people (labor) to work the machines, and a location (factories) where all the parts could come together. These new focuses brought us new groups. Only the Capitalists could afford the investments. A species called Managers appeared to keep the Labor working for the Capitalists. Labor, in turn, organized into Unions. The Corporation gave the business the legal status of a person.

The notion of the factory as the place of work extended beyond manufacturing: schools were factories for learning, hospitals were factories for treatment, asylums were factories for the sick. As work moved from the home to the factory, people moved to cities. Often the husband went to work (in a second wave job) while the wife stayed home tending to first wave duties, and gaps appeared between the once-equal genders. The nuclear family became the normative unit.

### The Second Wave Transition

- In England, farmers and textile workers displaced by the factories organized, burned factories, and called themselves Luddites. Today we call anybody who resists technology a Luddite.
- In France, workers threw their wooden shoes (called *sabots*) into the textile machines in acts of *sabotage*.
- America's Civil War was a conflict between an industrial Second Wave economy (the North) and an agricultural First Wave economy (the South)..... ('The Third Wave' meets 'The Fourth Turning')
- Arguments about real estate taxes vs. income taxes are a First Wave / Second Wave conflict.

### Details of the Second Wave

Second wave workers were specialists to such a degree that barter was no longer practical. Cash money became the lifeblood of the economy. Banks started dealing with the working class. When money became more important than land, we started taxing money (both as income and profits). Second Wave work was something quite separate from the house. The pinnacle of success was to have a career, a predictable, symbiotic relationship with one employer. Here's an interesting scenario: The husband spends his worklife in a factory driven by second-wave, stop-watch timing. The wife spends her worklife in a home driven by first-wave, cyclical time. When He takes Her out on a Saturday night, he paces, fumes, and looks at his watch because "women have no sense of time". Ring any bells?

The factories consumed and processed raw materials, often exploiting natural resources in a non-sustainable manner. They found that bigger factories worked cheaper, and they competed on economies of scale. We later found out that economies of scale were restrained by the law of diminishing returns; the efficiency of the factory had limits.

The factories mass-produced standard products for mass markets. (You could have any color Ford you wanted, as long as it was black.) Middlemen and brokers provided the interface between the factories and the consumers. Organizations progressed as the factories and corporations developed. The vertical org-charts represented the chain of command. The structure of General Motors wasn't that different from the US Army. Efficient use of the factories introduced time analysis. Frederick Taylor introduced the notion of linear, rather than cyclical, time.

The two World Wars drove the combatants to emphasize their manufacturing capabilities, driving the Second Wave to its peak. Production capacity won the wars as much as men with rifles did. The information available to people increased. Printed materials conveyed information accurately across time and space. Libraries formed repositories of knowledge and thoughts. Information was stored in analog media, including books, photographs, and audio recordings.

Military needs set the stage for the Information Revolution.

- Ballistics computations drove the development of the first computer.
- Code breakers needed de-ciphering systems, which developed into information processing systems.

- Radar sensor systems extended human sight beyond the visible horizon.
- The Cold War forced military investment in information-based command and control systems.

## **The Third Wave: The Information Revolution**

Just as manufacturing came out of the peak of the agricultural era, the information age came out of the peak of the manufacturing era. The huge companies and military organizations needed to track what they had, what they were doing, and what they were spending. The new tools amplified our senses and memories, rather than our strengths. Radar systems warn us of incoming missiles, robot calipers detect tiny variations in ball bearings, and CD-Roms store our accumulated knowledge. One early, widely developed info system was the telephone network. Several of our other technologies (fax systems, the internet) ride over the phone network. It's not evident, but the phone network is the technological marvel of our age. Work isn't done in a factory anymore. Many of the factories (including the corporate headquarters, the administrative factory) have downsized, outsourced, and shut down.

Now that information is abundant, we no longer value older people as repositories of knowledge. In fact, we suffer from *information overload*. Too often, our systems deliver deafening noise without meaning.

The Third Wave Information Society is more than just technology and economics. It is not just "digital" and "networked." Painful social, cultural, institutional, moral, and political dislocations accompany our transition from a brute force to a brain force economy. In the third wave, peoples were designed to work in a mass industrial society.

### **The Third Wave Transition**

The career, the social compact between the employer and employee, is a wistful nostalgia. Employees are responsible for their own careers now, which will involve many changes.

Too often, Dad's job in the steel mill was gone. Mom got a job working in a phone center. The family unit has changed. It's not the nuclear family anymore; the *blended family* has replaced Ward and June Cleaver. Gender distinctions in the workplace are waning.

Money isn't important the same way as it used to be. It's still the medium of exchange, and it's still good to have a lot of it, but the tangible, physical presence of paper doesn't translate to the Third Wave too well. The credit card is the new dollar bill.

### **Details of the Third Wave**

- Work is done everywhere: at home, on the road, even in the office! (A return to the cottage)
- Continual education is the pre-requisite for success.
- Size doesn't matter: Small, nimble, companies can compete with giant, bureaucratic, companies.
- Location, Space, and Mass don't matter. (No pun intended)
- Time matters dearly, and we call the new timeframe Internet time.
- We haven't figured out what to tax yet, but they're thinking hard about it.
- Some people argue that Women may be more disposed to success in the third wave, dealing better with ambiguity, subtlety, collaboration, and context than Men do.

### **Digital Info and Processes**

There are two types of information: digital and analog. Digital information, once in a computer, can be whisked anywhere in the world with one click. It can be rapidly moved without delay and without degradation. Digital information is faster and more fluid than analog information.

Business processes can gain or suffer from the distinction. Analog workflows built around a carbon-paper information system, a paper-driven scheduling system, and an analog voice driven messaging system, have a hard time competing against a digital info system, web-based scheduling, and digital messaging systems.

### **Hyper-Organizations**

The United States' most successful export industry is the entertainment industry, shipping movies and music (which are, after all, only digital files) around the world. How does Hollywood organize around work? Each film or video is a unique project, developed by a distinct organization, linking people with an incredible range of skills, and the whole shop disbands when the project is over. This is called a **hyper-organization**, suggesting rapid, churning linkages, as opposed to the GM hierarchical org-chart.

## **Mass Customization**

Your super market's frequent shopper card and your credit card's frequent flyer miles program provide manufacturers with detailed customer information, in an arrangement called *one-to-one* marketing. You'll get coupons that vary from your neighbor's. Instead of mass-marketing, third wave products are *mass customized* for individual tastes. (Think Land's End). The implication is that the information gained in a transaction may be more valuable than the profit from the deal.

## **The One-to-One Future**

Customers now interact directly with manufacturers. First it was 800 numbers, then it was websites. You call their phone center (located adjacent to a FedEx hub), and your sweater with your initials is delivered by 2:00 the next day. That sweater wasn't lying around, ready to be delivered; increasingly, the product isn't finished until just before it goes into the package.

All of a sudden it didn't matter where the phone center was. It could be in Utah or the Sun Belt. And then we realized it doesn't matter where the Company was, and maybe every section of the company should exist where it's most efficient. Like Mexico, or India. Here's a Third Wave mantra: Place doesn't matter anymore.

## **Disintermediation**

The losers in this new world were the middlemen, the intermediaries. The buzzword is *disintermediation*, the elimination of all steps between the producer and the consumer. Car Salesmen, Brokers, Insurance salesmen: they're all going under the ax. Toyota's busiest dealership in the US is its website.

Computers summarize the reports and data that used to be the realm of middle manager, who were intermediaries between the shop floor and the annual report. The gutting of middle management severed the career ladder.

## **Network Economies**

The Second Wave featured economies of scale, limited by decreasing returns. The Third Wave economy is different.

- If you bought the very first fax machine, it probably cost \$18,000, and you couldn't use it because nobody else had one.
- Ten years ago, you'd pay \$500 for a fax, and your purchase would connect you to hundreds of thousands of fax machines.
- This week, you can buy one for \$80, and that amount will buy you a connection to millions of fax machines.

This is the paradox called the network economy: as the size of the network grows, the price of the device falls to near-zero, but the value of the device climbs astronomically because of its connections.

This is a huge notion. For instance, we give cell phones away if you'll agree to a \$20 monthly fee, and you can use that cellphone to call people around the globe. We used to pay for internet access, but now people are giving us web access for free if we'll watch their ads.

### **Digital Convergence**

In the second wave, the phone company handled your voice needs, and the electric company handled your energy needs. Since information became digital, your cable-TV company can sell you phone service, and the electric company can sell you internet access. The old distinctions are blurring, and it's a very confusing time. We call this Digital Convergence. Increasingly, companies are all in the same business: meeting customer needs through information.

### **Business Implications of the Third Wave**

- Time moves faster
- Compete on information
- Seek digital processes
- Place and Distance don't matter
- Avoid inventory, bricks, and mortar
- Build information and relationships
- Use the web for two-way communications
- The information gained in a transaction may be more profitable than the transaction

## **Effects/Facets across Waves:**

### **Energy**

*First wave* – "living batteries" – human and animal muscle power

*Second wave* – irreplaceable fossil fuels

*Third wave* – Bio-tech, renewable, solar; hydrogen fuel cell

### **Technology**

*First wave* – "necessary inventions" – winches, wedges, catapults, levers, hoists

*Second wave* – electromechanical machines, moving parts, belts, hoses, bearings, bolts – machine tools for mass production

*Third wave* – computer

### **Distribution/Production/Transportation**

*First wave* – handcraft methods of production, custom products, small markets, slow distribution/transportation

*Second wave* – rail/highways, complex mass distribution networks, mass production

*Third wave* – specialized; computerized supply chain mgt.

### **Families**

*First wave* – large, multigenerational families, immobile (rooted to the soil)

Family as economic unit of production

*Second wave* – nuclear family, smaller, more mobile, more fragmented

*Third wave* – expanded, blended, amalgamated

### **Education**

*First wave* – home schooling, small schools, less education needed/sought

*Second wave* – mass education; overt curriculum – 3 R's; covert curriculum—obedience, rote, repetition; regimentation (factory work required these); children started school younger, stayed longer

*Third wave* – individualized, distributed (online learning)

### **Business**

*First wave* – individuals "sole proprietors" – no real business form



**Second wave** – huge corporations, "immortal beings"

**Third wave**- networks, relationships & alliances

### **Communication**

**First wave** – face to face, person to person – means of sending messages across time/space limited, reserved for rich and powerful, under social control, weapons of the elite

**Second wave** – massive amounts of information now needed – postal services "the right arm of our modern civilization" / internal communications within companies also spiraled //Telephone and telegraph ...Mass society required mass communications (one sender, many receivers/technology) – newspapers, magazines, television, radio, -- "all of them stamp identical messages into millions of brains" / "facts" (mass-manufactured)

**Third Wave**- digital, interactive, instantaneous, global, networked

### **Technology of the third wave**

The following is the third wave Technology Description : **1. Artificial intelligence (AI)** AI is normally defined as the capability of a machine to engage in cognitive activities typically performed by the human brain. AI implementations that focus on narrow tasks are widely available today, used for example, in recommending what to buy next online, for virtual assistants in smartphones, and for spotting spam or detecting credit card fraud. New implementations of AI are based on machine learning and harness big data. **2. Internet of Things (IoT)** IoT refers to myriad Internet-enabled physical devices that are collecting and sharing data. There is a vast number of potential applications. Typical fields include wearable devices, smart homes, healthcare, smart cities and industrial automation. **3. Big data** -Big data refers to datasets whose size or type is beyond the ability of traditional database structures to capture, manage and process. Computers can thus tap into data that has traditionally been inaccessible or unusable. **4. Blockchain** -A blockchain refers to an immutable time-stamped series of data records supervised by a cluster of computers not owned by any single entity. Blockchain serves as the base technology for cryptocurrencies, enabling peer-to-peer transactions that are open, secure and fast. **5. 5G** -5G networks are the next generation of mobile internet connectivity, offering download speeds of around 1-10 Gbps (4G is around 100 Mbps) as well as more reliable connections on smartphones and other devices. **6. 3D printing** -3D printing, also known as additive manufacturing, produces three-dimensional objects based on a digital file. 3D printing can create complex objects using less material than traditional manufacturing. **7. Robotics** -Robots are programmable machines that can

carry out actions and interact with the environment via sensors and actuators either autonomously or semi-autonomously. They can take many forms: disaster response robots, consumer robots, industrial robots, military/security robots and autonomous vehicles. Drones A drone, also known as unmanned aerial vehicle (UAV) or unmanned aircraft systems (UAS), is a flying robot that can be remotely controlled or fly autonomously using software with sensors and GPS. Drones have been often used for military purposes, but they also have civilian uses such as in videography, agriculture and in delivery services. 8. **Gene editing** -Gene editing, also known as genome editing, is a genetic engineering tool to insert, delete or modify the genome in organisms. Potential applications include drought-tolerant crops or new antibiotics. 9. **Nanotechnology** **Nanotechnology** Nanotechnology is a field of applied science and technology dealing with the manufacturing of objects in scales smaller than 1 micrometre. Nanotechnology is used to produce a wide range of useful products such as pharmaceuticals, commercial polymers and protective coatings. It can also be used to design of computer chip layouts. 10. **Solar photovoltaic (Solar PV)**-Solar photovoltaic (Solar PV) technology transforms sunlight into direct current electricity using semiconductors within PV cells. In addition to being a renewable energy technology, solar PV can be used in off-grid energy systems, potentially reducing electricity costs and increasing access.<sup>35</sup>

---

<sup>35</sup> The Source of this entire text is from **Alvin and Heidi Toffler** <http://www.toffler.com/default.shtml>; *Technology And Innovation Report 2021, Catching technological waves, Innovation with equity, United Nations Conference On Trade And Development* p 17.

## 15. Three Fold Hegelian Dialectics<sup>36</sup>

There are Hegelian dialectics or logical argument. In other words, the mark of the beast: wisdom against faith. The Hegelian dialectic is being employed to secure and sustain absolute world power and authority to an elite. We have fallen into a Hegelian trap and don't know it. The three dialectic process which is used to bring about the world government works as follows:

### **First: Thesis**

The thesis can be thought of as a strong, established movement in one direction.

### **Second: Antithesis**

According to Hegel, successful historical forces or ideas (a strong established movement in one direction) inevitably generate their opposite—what he called the "antithesis". There's always going to be an opposite movement (or an antithesis) to challenge an existing system of any kind.

### **Third: Synthesis**

The resulting struggle between the thesis and antithesis leads each opposing force to ingest some features of the force it opposes. In the process, there emerges a synthesis of the two. In time, this synthesis becomes a distinct new force in itself (i.e., a new thesis which in turn generates a new antithesis to repeat the cycle).

### **Hegelian Dialectics and Conspiracy**

As I speak tonight, try to relate what I say to your observation of our own country, and our Western (once Christian) allies. As we examine the philosophy behind national and international affairs, we discover it has a common purpose and source in every major nation, with the exception of perhaps, China.

At first sight, militant national power appears to be the major force in history; but if there is a power which can bring nations into military conflict, it is a superior power. Is there such a power, and where, if anywhere, is it located?

---

<sup>36</sup> (Entirely adapted from, *bb970219.htm*)

**There is a relationship between Finance, Centralization, and World Hegemony.** Until the outbreak of the First World War, money appeared to be a mere mechanism. But the arrangements made to finance the war reveal that the money system was in fact the vehicle of a *POLICY*, and that that policy was the *CENTRALIZATION* of power leading progressively to World Government. Prior to the outbreak of war, Great Britain was the *CENTRE* (but not the *BEING*) of world financial control; with the war, financial control was transferred to New York and from there used to dismantle the British Empire which, by reason of British traditions and the Anglo-Saxon character, had been the great barrier to World Dominion by those operating through the world financial system. The fall of the British Empire was a *FINANCIAL* accomplishment, not a military one. But the terms of 'peace' imposed on 'victorious' Britain are those which might have been expected following military *DEFEAT*.

But the Power which emerged into the open in this century had its birth long before that. It was incubated (but not conceived) in the Secret Societies of Europe, appeared briefly in the French Revolution, and spread to Britain in the form of Fabianism, and to America in the form of various Socialist societies. Following the first phase of the war, it openly took over Russia, and since has visibly spread as International Communism until it has taken over the greater part of the globe.

Current history, which looks episodic, is in fact the culminating stages of a very long-term policy moving internationally, but visible only in the long perspective of time.

What we think we see is often an illusion intentionally presented, like the conjuror who would have you to believe he holds an orange in his right hand, when it is actually in his left hand. Citizens of the world, whether their sympathies are left-wing or right-wing, monarchist or republican, have been used as pawns in their game of Hegelian psychology by the hidden hand that rules.

In reality, the orange is in neither left nor right hand. The Hegelian dialectic process is the notion that conflict creates history.

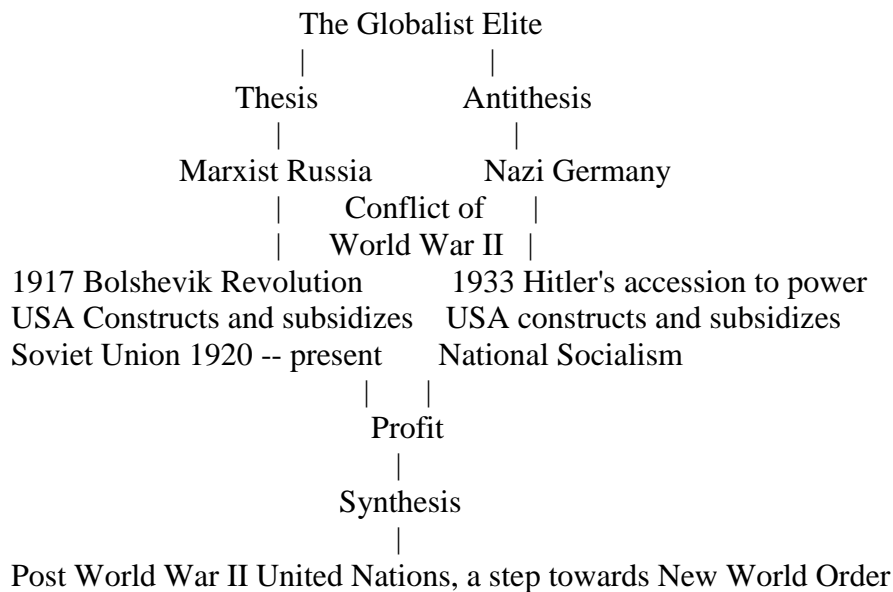
From this axiom it follows that controlled conflict can create a predetermined history. For example when the Trilateral Commission discusses '*managed conflict*', as it does extensively in its literature, it implies the managed use of conflict for long run predetermined ends - not for the mere random exercise of manipulative control to solve a problem.

The dialectic takes this Trilateral '*managed conflict*' process one step further. In Hegelian terms, an existing force (the **thesis**) generates a counterforce (the **antithesis**). Conflict between the two

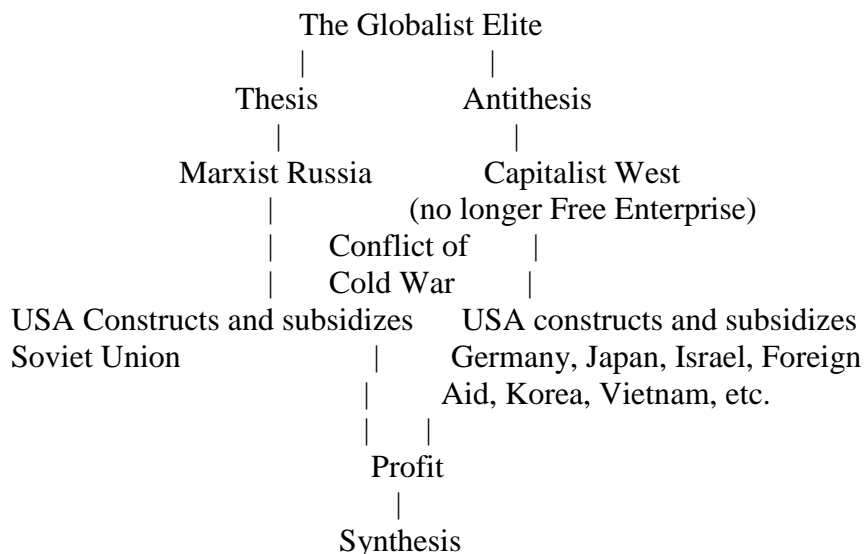
forces results in the forming of a **synthesis**. Then the process starts all over again: Thesis vs. antithesis results in synthesis.

It's like two companies with undisclosed common stockholding submitting competitive tenders for a project on a site for which their stockholder has different plans altogether. Whatever the outcome, the stockholder is in beneficial control.

**Here are some illustrations of the Hegelian Dialectic process:-**



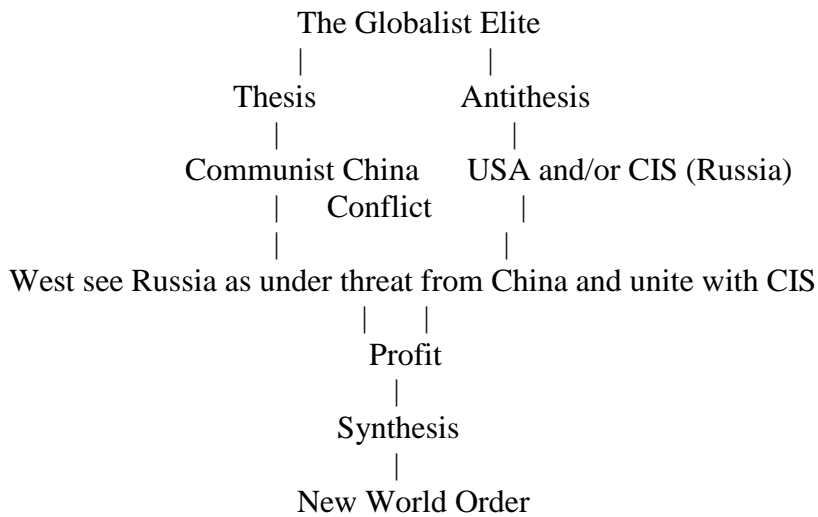
**Since World War II:-**



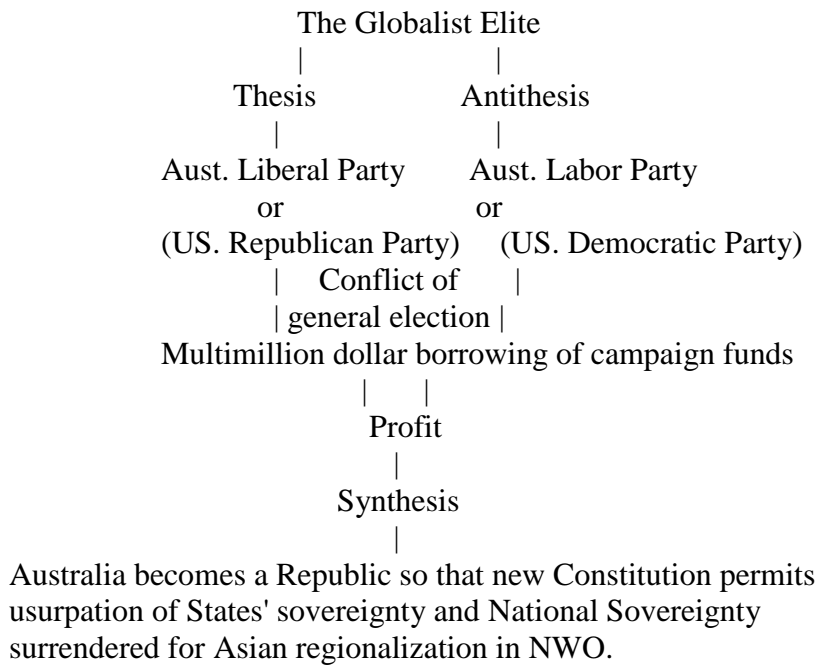
Detente, Glasnost, Perestroika, destruction of the Berlin Wall  
and supposed collapse of Soviet Union. One step closer to NWO.

---

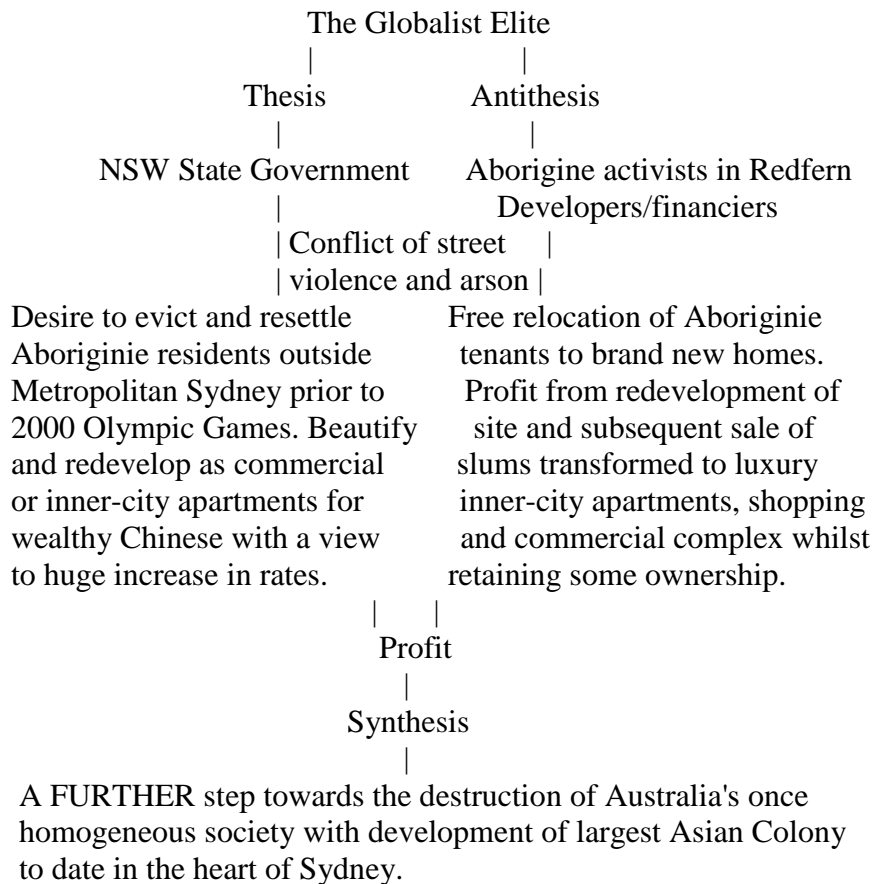
**At the present day:-**



**In our adversarial 'two' party politics:-**



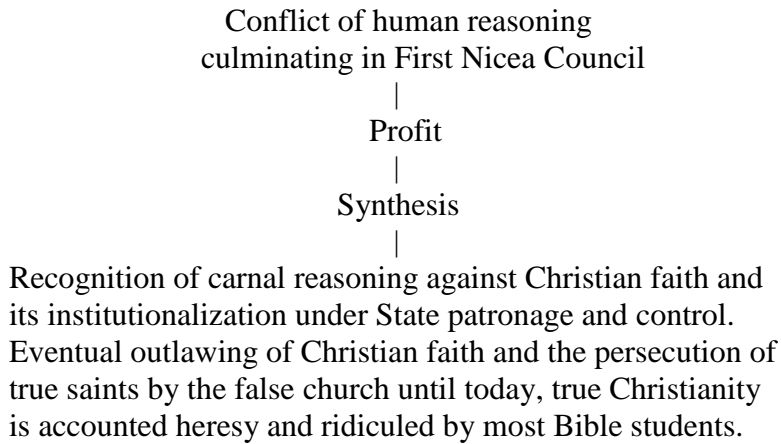
### In recent Sydney news:-



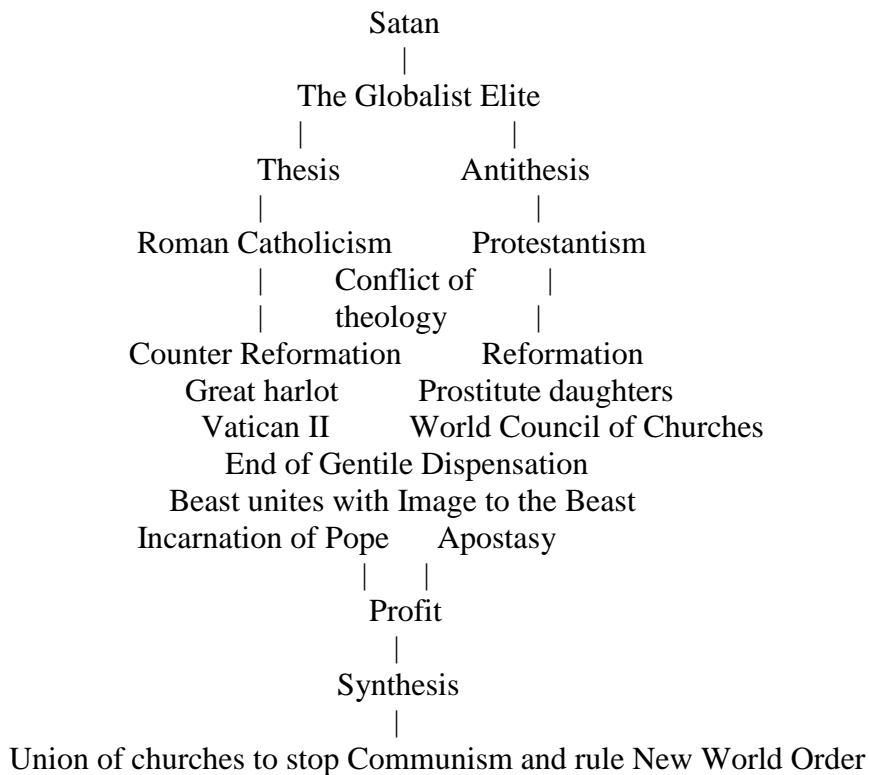

---

### In the religious world of AD325:-





### In the religious world of Papal Rome:-



In his novel "**Conningsby**", Disraeli wrote *"the world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes"*.

Woodrow Wilson said, *"Some of the biggest men in the United States, in the field of commerce and manufacture, are afraid of somebody, are afraid of something. They know that there is a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive,*



*that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it".*

Now for our text. In Matthew 16:6, Jesus said, "*Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees*".

This is another illustration of Hegelian dialectics or logical argument. In other words, the mark of the beast: wisdom against faith.

Here were two denominations each inspired by Satan, whose purpose was to contest the Laws and Ordinances of the Old Testament. One was the **THESIS**, the other its **ANTITHESIS**.

Neither could agree on the Word or recognize It manifested before them.

The **SYNTHESIS** through the apostasy of both parties was their own damnation through rejection and crucifixion of Messiah. Even their high priest declared, "*His blood be upon us and upon our people*". And It has been ever since.

The synthesis sought by the Establishment is called the New World Order.

Without **CONTROLLED** conflict, this New World Order will not come about. **RANDOM** individual actions of persons in society would not lead to this synthesis, it is **ARTIFICIAL**, therefore it has to be created. And this is being done with the calculated, **MANAGED**, use of conflict. And all the while this synthesis is being sought, there is no profit in playing the involved parties against one another. (Hence World War I was postponed three times until the pawns were in their predetermined places). This also explains why the International bankers backed the Nazis, the Soviet Union, North Korea, North Vietnam, etc., against the United States. The 'conflict' built profits while pushing the world ever closer to One World Government.

The Establishment is ruled by elite, secret societies. Their operations must be seen and explained in terms of the Hegelian dialectic process. Their operations cannot be explained in terms of any other philosophy; therefore they cannot be described as "*right*" or "*left*", Marxist or Capitalist. However, one group is secular, and another is religious. The religious force is the Roman Catholic church. We are familiar with their place in history and in prophecy. Our teaching will consider the secular group and its objectives which is **ALL** of these and **NONE** of these.

In Hegelian philosophy the conflict of political 'right' and political 'left', or thesis and antithesis in Hegelian terms, is essential to the forward movement of history and historical change itself. Conflict between thesis and antithesis brings about a synthesis or new historical situation.

Our descriptive world history in the West and Marxist countries consists only of description and analysis within a political framework of 'right' or 'left'. For example, historical work published in the West looks at communism and socialism either through the eyes of financial capitalism, or Marxism. While historical work published in Russia looks at the West only through Marxist eyes. However, there is another frame of historical analysis that has never been utilized. This would employ a framework of Hegelian logic, to determine if the elites who control the State use the dialectic process to create a predetermined historical synthesis.

The current world situation was deliberately created by elitist power more or less by

manipulation of 'right' and 'left' elements. Over the past 100 years or so they've developed both right and left elements to bring about a NWO. Right-left situations have been deliberately created and then placed in conflict mode to bring about a synthesis.

Since the rise of Kant (who stressed reason and experience) in German philosophy, we can identify two conflicting systems of philosophy; and therefore two opposing ideas of the State, society and culture.

In the U.S., the British Commonwealth and France, philosophy is based on the individual and the rights of the individual. Whereas in Germany from the time of Kant, through Fichte and Hegel up to 1945, basic philosophy has been universal brotherhood, rejection of individualism, and general opposition to Western classical liberal thought in almost all of its aspects. German idealism was the philosophical basis for the work of Karl Marx and the *LEFT* Hegelians, as well as Bismarck, Hitler and the **RIGHT** Hegelians. The paradox is that Hegel gave a theoretical basis not only to the most conservative of German movements, but also to most of the revolutionary movements of the 19th century. Both Marx and Hitler have their philosophical roots in Hegel.

From the Hegelian system of political thought, alien to most of us in the West, stem such absurdities as the State seen as the "*March of God through history*", that the State is also God, and the only duty of a citizen is to serve God by serving the State, that the State is Absolute Reason and citizens can only find freedom by worship and utter obedience to the State. Other Hegelian absurdities have thoroughly penetrated our education system. But that is for another topic.

From this system of Hegelian philosophy comes the historical dialectic, "*that all historical events emerge from a conflict between opposing forces.*" These emerging events are above and different from the conflicting events. Any idea or implementation of an idea may be seen as **THESIS**. This thesis will encourage emergence of opposing forces, known as **ANTITHESIS**. The final outcome will be *NEITHER* thesis nor antithesis, but a **SYNTHESIS** of the two forces in conflict.

In **DAS KAPITAL**, Marx posed capitalism as thesis and communism as antithesis. What has been completely ignored by historians, including Marxists, is that any clash between these forces cannot lead to a society which is either capitalist or communist but must lead to a society characterized by a **SYNTHESIS** of the two conflicting forces. The clash of opposites must in the Hegelian system, bring about a society neither capitalist nor communist. Moreover, in the Hegelian scheme of events, this new synthesis will reflect the concept of the State as God, and the individual as totally subordinate to an all powerful State. This was the thought we encountered in "*Hubris*".

The function of a Parliament or a Congress is for Hegelians, psychology. Merely to allow individuals to feel that their opinions have some value, and to allow a government to take advantage of whatever wisdom the 'peasant' may accidentally demonstrate. This is so obvious in Australian politics today. As Hegel puts it:

*"By virtue of this participation, subjective liberty and conceit, with their general opinion, (individuals) can show themselves palpably efficacious and enjoy the satisfaction of feeling themselves to count for something."*

War, the organized conflict of nations for Hegelians, is only the visible outcome of the clash between ideas. Following the outbreak of war in 1939, Social Creditor C.H. Douglas said, *"The international money marketeers care no more for the immolation of the peoples of a continent than for the death of a sparrow"*; and *"unfortunately the world is in the grasp of theorists to whom misery and death of millions is a grain of sand beside the working out of their designs"*. As John Dewey, the Hegelian darling of the modern educational system, puts it:

*"War is the most effective preacher of the vanity of all merely finite interests, it puts an end to that selfish egoism of the individual by which he would claim his life and his property as his own or as his family's."*

**Above all, the Hegelian doctrine is the divine right of States rather than the divine right of kings.** The State for Hegel and Hegelians is God on earth:

*"The march of God in history is the cause of the existence of states, their foundation is the power of Reason realizing itself as will. Every state, whatever it be, participates in the Divine essence. The State is not the work of human art, only Reason could produce it."*

For Hegel the individual is nothing, the individual has no rights, morality consists solely in following a leader.

Compare this to the spirit and letter of the Australian Constitution: *"WHEREAS the people"* grant the State some powers and reserve all others to the people. Whilst it recognizes no State denomination, it places the Christian God as its Head, unlike Hegel's *"the State is God on earth."* To elitists like *The Order* in the USA, *The Group* in the UK, *Illuminati* in Germany, and the *Politburo* in Russia, the State is supreme, and a self-appointed elite running the State acts as God on earth.

Manipulation of 'left' and 'right' in domestic USA, where Wall Street supports both Republicans and Democrats, as their Australian associates support Liberal and Labor, is duplicated in the international field where 'left' and 'right' political structures are artificially constructed and collapsed in the drive for a one-world synthesis. In fact, 'left' and 'right' are two controlled factions of the Illuminati.

Textbooks present war and revolution as more or less accidental results of conflicting forces. The decay of political negotiations into physical conflict comes about, according to these books, after valiant efforts to avoid war. Unfortunately, this is nonsense. War is always a deliberate creative act by individuals.

The Tribunals that investigated Nazi war criminals were careful to  *censor* any records of Western Assistance to Hitler. And Western textbooks on Soviet economic development omit any description of the economic and financial aid given to the 1917 Revolution and subsequent

economic development by Western firms and banks.

Revolution is always recorded as a *spontaneous* event by the politically or economically deprived against an autocratic state. Western textbooks never reveal the evidence that revolutions need *finance*; and the *source* of the finance in many cases traces back to Wall Street.

Of course our Western history is every bit as distorted, censored, and largely useless as that of Hitler's Germany, the Soviet Union or Communist China. No Western foundation will award grants to investigate their own benefactors. Few Western scholars can survive by researching such theses, and publishing houses daring to accept such manuscripts suffer intimidation or even violence from the Establishment. The recent trials of David Irving with his erstwhile publisher bears this out.

Like the true revelation of God's Word, largely unrecorded history tells a story contrary to what we've been taught to regard as truth. A story of the deliberate creation of war, the knowing finance of revolution to change governments, and the use of conflict to create a New World Order.

We will explore thesis and antithesis in the development and construction of the Soviet Union (**thesis**) and Hitler's Germany (**antithesis**). We will also explore the continuation of this dialectic conflict into the last few decades, specifically in China today and show that the purpose is to create a new synthesis, a New World Order along Hegelian lines where the State is Absolute and the individual can find freedom only in blind obedience to the State.

Something we have to do is to break an almost universal mindset, that Communists and Capitalists are bitter enemies. This Marxist axiom is a false statement and for a century has fooled academics and investigators alike. The key to understanding modern history is that elitists had as close working relations with both Marxists and Nazis as they have with Marxists and Capitalists.

After World War II the world stage was changed. After 1945 it became the Soviet Union on one side versus the United States on the other. The first dialectical clash led to the formation of the United Nations, an elementary step on the road to world government. The second dialectical clash led to the Trilateral Commission and REGIONAL groups, like Oceania, Eurasia and Eastasia from "**1984**," and more subtly to efforts for a merger of the United States and the Soviet Union. Definitely Orwellian! Various stooges 'fronting' for the faceless elite agitate for a new Constitution that will enable them to usurp Australia's sovereignty and absorb us into an Asian Bloc, ruled from Beijing or Tokyo.

Western Christian civilization, whose domain was very nearly the world, had expanded without notable recession until in 1914. In 1917 it began a retreat that has since been uninterrupted (Matthew 24:7-8). Huge amounts of Western property, much of it in land, factories and mines, has been stolen by revolutionaries, or abandoned by Western owners. Political and strategic losses are of more lasting and fundamental importance. But it is not politically correct to criticize its demise today.

**World history since 1917 reflects an application of Hegelian dialectics.** Russia was taken over by mainly Askenazi Jews from the East End of New York who established Socialism, later called Communism. This Revolution was planned by international financiers and financed by Wall Street. Indeed Woodrow Wilson sent US troops who took over and held the Siberian Railroad from 1918 to impede the transport of grain and raw materials to Germany, and so far as possible prevent commerce, until the Soviets were sufficiently established to take over. US troops remained until 1920.

Thus we see governments need censorship to classify certain files for thirty or fifty years after events, to protect the living from charges of treason, and to conceal the past intrigues and long term goals of the hidden elite who call the shots.

Soviet Russia's first Five Year Plan was devised by Detroit-based Albert Kahn, Inc., and Russia's industry financed by Wall Street. Thus was the *THESIS*: Communism, established.

But the *MARXIST* version of the Hegelian dialectic poses financial *CAPITALISM* as thesis, and Marxist revolution as antithesis. An obvious puzzle in this Marxian statement is the nature of the *SYNTHESIS* presumed to evolve out of the clash of these *OPPOSITES*. It cannot be Communism!

Lenin's statement that the State will wither away at the synthesis stage is nonsensical. In fact, as all contemporary Marxist states testify, in practice, the State becomes all powerful. The immediate task of "*the revolution*" is to convey all power to the State, and modern Marxist states operate under a constant paranoia that power may indeed pass away from the hands of the State into the hands of the people.

If *MARXISM* is posed as the thesis and *NATIONAL SOCIALISM* as antithesis, then the most likely *SYNTHESIS* becomes a Hegelian *NEW WORLD ORDER*, a synthesis evolving out of the clash of Marxism and national socialism. Moreover, in *THIS* statement those who *FINANCE* and *MANAGE* the clash of opposites can *REMAIN* in control of the synthesis.

The elite have artificially encouraged and developed *BOTH* revolutionary Marxism and national socialism while retaining some control over the nature and degree of the conflict, therefore it is able to determine the evolution and nature of the New World Order.

Out of war and revolution come opportunities for profit by corporations under the control and influence of these elites. In the two World Wars, the Korean and Vietnamese Wars, there are numerous examples of American banks and corporations trading with the enemy.

The antithesis, National Socialism, is no more. The Cold War is over, so we're taught the thesis of Russian Communism is also dead. This leaves the once Christian now Capitalist West. Since we are 'friends', the West now finances Russia at government level, increasing profits and reducing risks for the international bankers.

To prevent history coming to its end (he says tongue in cheek) the elite introduced a new dialectic process. World War II was the culmination of the dialectic process created in the 1920s

and 1930s. The clash between 'left' and 'right', the Soviet Union and Nazi Germany, led to creation of a synthesis - the UN, and a start towards regional groupings in NATO, the Common Market, UNESCO, Warsaw Pact, SEATO, CIS, then the Trilateral Commission. A start towards New World Order.

World War II left the Elite with the necessity to create a new dialectical situation to promote MORE conflict to achieve a higher level synthesis.

The source of this process may be found in US National Security Memorandum No. 68 of 1950 which opened up the road for Western technology to build a more advanced Soviet Union - which it did in the 1960s and 1970s with computerized space-age technology. In true Hegelian tradition it simultaneously argued for massive expansion of US defenses - on grounds of a future Soviet threat. (Which would not have been possible without the transfer of Western technology). Thus the internationalists profited from Soviet and US purchases.

The principal devices used to control the dialectic process in the past two decades have been (a) information, (b) debt and (c) technology. These have become diluted over time. They don't work as well today as they did in the 1950s.

By and large, control of INFORMATION has been successful because the intellectual world is still locked into a phony verbal battle between 'left' and 'right', whereas the real struggle is the battle between individual freedom and the encroaching power of the absolute State. The Soviet Union, with its tight censorship, presents a strictly Marxist ('left') orientation to its citizens. The enemy is always the 'fascist' United States. The West is a little more complicated but not much more so. Whereas financial power is used to control politics, information is used to control human perceptions.

Brethren, to the elites, we're *'human cattle'* participating in a double blind laboratory experiment. By God's Grace, the elect can't be deceived on the revealed Word of God, which, as a sharp two-edged sword, divides asunder these deceptions.

In the West the choice is basically between a controlled 'left-oriented' information, and a controlled 'right-oriented' information. The conflict between the two *CONTROLLED* groups keeps an apparent informational conflict alive. Unwelcome facts that fall into either camp are conveniently forgotten. Books that fall into either camp can be effectively neutralized because they will incur the wrath of both 'right' and 'left'. The faster the cattle run, the faster the treadmill takes them to nowhere.

Any publication which points up the fallacy of the Left-Right dichotomy is ignored . . . and citizens keep trooping down to the polling booths in the belief they have a 'choice'. Witness Australian elections. The Labor and Liberal Parties frankly admit their policies are common.

The second control mechanism is DEBT. We all understand that. If Marxist countries have to import technology, they need to earn or borrow Western currencies to pay for it. Loans have to be repaid. So to some extent, debtors are under control of creditors, unless they default. And therein lies the weakness.

The third control mechanism is TECHNOLOGY. If technology to advance to more efficient production levels has to be imported, then the recipient is always kept away from the 'state of the art'. The weakness for the elite is that military technology does not require a market system.

The dialectic plan therefore misfired for several reasons. Firstly, the informational blackouts were not as successful as they expected. Control of *Time* and *Newsweek* gave them dominance over weekly news summaries. The TV networks have been able to orchestrate viewers reactions - to some extent - by propaganda in movies. (For example, when I went to the giant IMAX movie theatre, I noticed propaganda for the 'Greenhouse' HOAX had been subtly included in the narrative). But the elite were unable to restrict individuals and relatively small non-academic groups, almost always outside Universities (whose curricula they control) from exploring obvious inconsistencies in Establishment propaganda. These groups, often mistakenly termed 'left' or 'right,' are outside the manipulated left-right spectrum.

Secondly, the debt weapon was over-used. Communist countries are now saturated with debt to Western bankers.

Thirdly, while technology is still a useful weapon, there are distinct stirrings among independent analysts of the danger posed for the Western world by building enemies.

We've spent 50 years arming our enemies, and developing their industries with our technology. And under the LIMA Agreement, have transferred our manufacturing infrastructure offshore. Last year China purchased the whole of New Zealand's forests "in perpetuity" for US\$80 million donated by Australia. No wonder our Aborigines are caught up in Communist ideas when we give money to foreign nations who consider us "barbarians," and to others, who have the Northern half of our continent colored green and labeled "South Irian" in their school atlases and on military maps.

**Brother Branham said the West was trying to buy her friends,** and when we can no longer afford to bribe them we will discover they are our enemies (This Day This Scripture, 16:132; Influences, 7:40; Genesis 3:15).

Even without interference by the international bankers the consequences are alarming, both for America and for the Western world. The West has a brief opportunity between the decline of Russia and the rise of China. Europe has wasted most of the present decade by pursuing the dangerous *IRRELEVANCE* of the single currency. (No doubt a ploy of her fairweather banking friends). America has wasted it on a shallow prosperity; even the recovery hasn't greatly strengthened the US economy. Neither Europe nor America is prepared for the global competition of the next century. For America, the progressive shift of wealth and power to Asia will be humiliating, and perhaps destabilizing.

Consequently, in today's world we can identify two facts in construction of a new dialectic. First, cautious reinforcement of the Marxian arm - for example: Marxist Angola got a green light, Marxist Grenada got a red light.

Second, the construction of a completely new arm, that of Communist China, itself Marxist, but with conflict potential for the Soviet Union. Major efforts are in progress, only partly revealed in the press, to create a new superpower in conflict mode with the Soviet Union. This is the new antithesis, replacing Nazi Germany.

American involvement in China began with Wall Street's intervention into Dr. Sun Yat Sen's revolution of 1911. During World War II the US helped the Chinese Communists into power. The decision to build Communist China as a new arm of the dialectic was made under Richard Nixon and executed by Henry Kissinger and George Bush.

By the turn of the century, Communist China will be a "superpower" built by *American* technology and skill, presumably for conflict with Russia. What then is left for the USA but an 'accommodation' with the CIS to set up a world government.

*"And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the East might be prepared"* (Revelation 16:12). The drawing-away of the Holy Spirit from apostatising Western (once Christian) civilization gradually diminished our invisible barrier and defence of faith in the Word. Thus the pagan ways of the kings of the East were entertained and adopted in place of faith. Foreign aid, intermarriage, immigration and preferential tariffs began. We have since transferred our manufacturing industries to these strange people. With no manufacturing we have unemployment and no self-reliance in the event of hostilities. Furthermore, we fall further under obligation to the foreign bankers.



## **16. Three Modes of Operation<sup>37</sup>**

To better understand the New World Order strategy behind the crises we experience, it is important you first understand “Problem-Reaction-Solution”. David Icke explains the manipulation technique as follows:

### **First: Problem**

First a problem is created and designed to elicit a certain reaction out of the public. A thesis, giving rise to its reaction. The government creates or exploits a problem blaming it on others. The manipulating body covertly creates a problem and then directs the media to incessantly focus on it without recourse. The problem could be anything – a war, a financial collapse, a rash of child abductions, or a terrorist attack. The power of the media can create the false perception that a big problem exists, even if it doesn’t ...

### **Second: Reaction**

An antithesis which contradicts or negates the thesis. The people demand something be done about the problem, i.e., the people react by asking the government for help willing to give up their rights. Once you have created this problem you make sure that an individual, a group or an aspect of society is blamed. This then rallies the population behind the desperate lunge for a solution to the problem. ‘Something must be done!’ they cry in unison.

### **Third: Solution**

And the tension between the two being resolved by means of a synthesis, the government offers the solution that was planned long before the crisis. The people that created the problem in the first place then come back in and offer the solution that the people demand. Finally, the people willingly accept the pre-planned New World Order solution; a solution that always involves actions or legislation that never would have passed under normal circumstances. Remember – the people

---

<sup>37</sup> ‘The problem-reaction-solution’ is the property of the mind of the well-known scholar David Icke

screaming for a solution do not know that the problem was artificially created in the first place. The solution to the problem is always a further curtailment of freedom and an advancement of one or more aspects of the New World Order agenda – whether that is geopolitical expansion, new laws or the implantation of new societal worldviews.

In short:

1. Create a problem

*It could be a country attacking another, a government or economic collapse-financial crisis, or a terrorist bomb, lab generated diseases or anything, in fact that the public thinks requires a solution.*

2. Manufacture a reaction

*At stage two, you report the problems you have covertly created in the way you wish the people perceive them. You find someone to blame...and you spin the background to these events in a way that encourages the people to demand that something must be done. These are the words you wish to hear because it allows you to move on to stage three, the sting. Then, you let the mainstream media only broadcast/print the side of the problem you want to show*

3. Provide a solution

*You then openly offer the solutions to the problems you have yourself created i.e., wars, corporate tax-cuts, welfare budget cuts, vaccines etc. With this technique you can so manipulate the public mind that they will demand that you do what, in normal circumstances they would vehemently oppose.*

### **Example One:**

Just over a year ago a **PROBLEM** was allegedly created in a wet market in Wuhan China where we heard reports of a deadly virus emerging due to animals being kept in close proximity causing cross-contamination which allowed the coronavirus to spread from animals to humans easily, according to the experts.

**REACTION** we were bombarded with images by mainstream media of people dropping dead in streets, we were told of cases skyrocketing, hospitals being overrun. Which prompted the making of a makeshift 1000 patient emergency super hospital built in 10 days to treat patients infected with the coronavirus. The 645,000-square-foot makeshift medical facility was made up of two floors, equipped with a thousand beds, several isolation wards and 30 intensive care units.

**To foment reaction,** “The news media inflicted such terror on the minds of the masses that many drove around in their cars, *all by themselves*, wearing a dirty, bacteria-infested cloth over their mouth that keeps pure air out, and toxic air in. They even bring you their babies and beg you to please inject them with an experimental, untested, gene-altering cocktail of various *undisclosed* toxins”.

**SOLUTION** a series of strict lockdowns restricted people’s movement. Social media apps were used to control how people moved around. Within weeks, the number of fatalities was rising rapidly, and China became the epicentre of global coronavirus concerns. But now, with the World Health Organization calling coronavirus a pandemic, its falling rate of new infections could make the country a case study on how to bring COVID-19 under control. Finally worldwide vaccination began as a solution.

*“In Politics, nothing happens by accident. If it happens, you can bet it was planned that way”.*  
(President Franklin D. Roosevelt)

## 17. Three Categories of International War/Conflict<sup>38</sup>

According to the protocols of the learned elders of Zion, in order that the multitude should yell for a one world government and a one world ruler:

“it is imperative in all countries to continually disturb the relationship which exists between people and governments-hostilities, wars, hatred, and even martyrdom with hunger and need, and with the inoculation of diseases to such an extent that the gentiles should not see any exit from their troubles other than an appeal for the protection of our money and for our complete sovereignty”<sup>39</sup>.

Before they could secure absolute control of the wealth, natural resources and man-power of the entire world, and establish a satanic despotism, the shadow government must destroy existing governments and eliminate all organized religions. For this purpose, millions of human beings must be used as pawns in the game in the wars fomented in three levels: local, regional and international nuclear conflicts.

### **First: Local conflict**

Of the three categories of international conflict, the one that has the most limited geographical scope and involves the least powerful weapons is local conflict involving, at most, a very few countries. It is possible to use a variety of the instruments of violence at this level. Three ways for an outside country to apply its military power in local conflict are through (1) arms transfer (2) covert operations and terrorism, and (3) direct and overt military intervention.

### **Second: Regional conflict**

As the geographical scope expands and, usually, as the killing capacity of weapons increases, entire regions become involved. Geographically, even the two conflicts labeled world war in 20<sup>th</sup> century were, in a sense, regional conflicts. Regional conflicts often include the use of more and more powerful weapons.

---

<sup>38</sup> “World politics, by John T. Rourke and Mark A. Boyer (Third edition 2000 McGrawHill”

<sup>39</sup> The Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion

### **Third: Strategic nuclear conflict**

The atomic attacks on Hiroshima and Nagasaki demonstrate that humans have the ability and the will to use weapons of mass destruction. Therefore, it is naive to imagine that nuclear war cannot happen. To the contrary, there are several ways that a nuclear war could breakout. Strategic analysts envision many possible scenarios, including (1) an accident (2) an irrational leader in control of the nuclear launch code (3) an unprovoked attack, (4) a last gasp defense by a state on the verge of defeat, (5) an inadvertent error in judgment, (6) an escalation.

## **18. Three Operations of Local Conflict<sup>40</sup>**

To intensify conflicts among the nations on the basis of cultural and religious differences, local conflicts are managed in three operations

### **First: Arm Transfer**

Arm transfer is the international supply of arms to fuel a war. There are several motivation to export arms. Whatever the cause, however the global flow of arms can be properly considered as a form of intervention because, whether intended or not it has an impact on events within countries and between countries (other than the supplier).

There are several motives that prompt countries to give weapons to other countries or insurgent groups. 1. To supply allies with arms during peace time. 2. To intervene in a conflict. 3. To gain diplomatic influence over the recipient by befriending it or by creating a dependency relationship. 4. Preserving the defense production infrastructure to sell weapon. 5. To gain national economic benefit.

### **Second: Covert operation and Terrorism**

A second form of intervention involves supporting dissident forces in another country or directly intervening through special operation, such as guerrilla forces, intelligence operatives, or other clandestine agents. When such covert activities extend beyond attacking a certain range of clearly military targets, the operations move into the realm of terrorism.

### **Third: Direct military Intervention**

The most overt form of coercive intervention in a localized area of operation is for a country to dispatch its own forces to another country.

---

<sup>40</sup> “World politics, by John T. Rourke and Mark A. Boyer (Third edition 2000 McGrawHill)”

## 19. Three World Wars

The leaders of shadow government designed a plan which would give them ultimate world domination so they could impose their evil ideology upon what remains of the human race, after the final social cataclysm. The plan required the destruction of all existing governments and religions. This objective was to be reached by dividing the masses, whom they termed 'Human Cattle' into opposing camps in ever increasing numbers on political, racial, social, economic, and other issues. The opposing sides were then to be armed and an 'incident' provided which would cause them to fight and weaken themselves as they destroy national governments and religious institutions.

Most of the major wars, political upheavals, and economic depression/recessions of the past 100 years (and earlier) were carefully planned and instigated by the machinations of globalists. They include The Spanish-American War (1898), World War I and World War II; The Great Depression; the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917; the Rise of Nazi Germany; the Korean War; the Vietnam War; the 1989-91 "fall" of Soviet Communism; the 1991 Gulf War; the War in Kosovo; and the two Iraq wars and covid-19 crisis. Even the French Revolution was orchestrated into existence by globalists.

To finalize the plot, between 1859, and 1871, the globalists worked out the details of a military blue-print, for three world wars, and three revolutions which they considered would further the conspiracy to its final stage. Their plan for the three world wars is as simple as it has proved effective in the last two world wars and in the currently raging third world war<sup>41</sup>.

The outlined plans for three world wars were seen as necessary to bring about the One world order, and we can marvel at how accurately it has predicted events that have already taken place. Here are the plan for three world wars:

---

<sup>41</sup> William Guy Carr, 'Pawns in the Game (1958

## **The First World War<sup>42</sup>**

*“The First World War must be brought about in order to permit the Illuminati to overthrow the power of the Czars in Russia and of making that country a fortress of atheistic Communism. The divergences caused by the "agentur" (agents) of the Illuminati between the British and Germanic Empires will be used to foment this war. At the end of the war, Communism will be built and used in order to destroy the other governments and in order to weaken the religions”.*

According to the plan, the First World War was designed to enable the Czarist Government in Russia to be finally and completely overthrown and replaced with a new atheist, Communist government.

History records that this First World War did indeed occur as predicted. The Western powers in Europe, in conjunction with the United States, financed Lenin's expedition into Russia, and financed his government consistently. The US has financed Russian Communism at least once per decade since then.

World War I started in August of 1914. By the end of October 1916, Russia had lost between 1,600,000 and 1,800,000 soldiers, with an additional 2,000,000 prisoners of war and 1,000,000 missing, all making up a total of nearly 5,000,000 men lost.

These staggering losses played a definite role in preparing the Russian Revolution. During that Revolution, Russian Emperor Nicholas II, a Christian, abdicated following the Bolshevik communist Revolution of 1917. Nicholas II, his wife, his son, his four daughters, the family's medical doctor, the Emperor's footman, the Empress' maidservant, and the family's cook were executed in the same room by the Bolsheviks on the night of 16/17 of July 1918.

Christianity and all religions were then banned in the Soviet Union. Approximately 61,911,000 people, 54,769,000 of them citizens, were murdered by the Communist Party from 1917 to 1987.

---

<sup>42</sup> ibid



World War I also resulted in the League of Nations, the failed predecessor of world government under the United Nations.

It must be noted that President Woodrow Wilson provided Leon Trotsky with a passport to return to Russia to “carry forward” the revolution, while Wall Street funded the Bolshevik Revolution as documented by Professor Antony Sutton.

The United States entered World War I based on the sinking of the USS Lusitania false flag operation, where nearly 1200 civilians were massacred to justify war on another continent.

Approximately 11,016,000 individuals were slaughtered during World War I.

## **The Second World War<sup>43</sup>**

*“The Second World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences between the Fascists and the political Zionists. This war must be brought about so that Nazism is destroyed and that the political Zionism be strong enough to institute a sovereign state of Israel in Palestine. During the Second World War, International Communism must become strong enough in order to balance Christendom, which would be then restrained and held in check until the time when we would need it for the final social cataclysm”.*

The Second World War was foreseen to originate between Great Britain and Germany. However, one of the planned results of this war was to strengthen the new Communist Russian government, so that it could weaken and destroy other governments and religions.

History again records that the Second World War did indeed accomplish this objective. The war started when Germany invaded Poland, causing Great Britain to declare war on Germany. Very soon, the troika (3's) of powers were set up to wage this war. Germany, Italy and Japan vs. Great Britain, United States and Russia.

The vision of the Second World War building Russian Communism into a super power was fulfilled to a startling degree. After this Second World War, Communism was made strong enough to begin taking over weaker governments. In 1945, at the Potsdam Conference a large portion of Europe was simply handed over to Russia, and on the other side of the world, the aftermath of the

---

<sup>43</sup> William Guy Carr, ‘Pawns in the Game’

war with Japan helped to sweep the tide of Communism into China. Historians have always been mystified as to how Churchill and Roosevelt could have given away all of Eastern Europe to the Soviets, when the preponderance of power was clearly against the Soviets. Clearly, when Roosevelt and Churchill ceded all of Eastern Europe to Russia, the Communist Government of Russia, completed its transition to a super power, exactly as Pike's vision had foretold.

On the other hand, the German people and Nazism lost World War II while top Nazis Occultists, including Hitler, whose so-called skull was that of a woman, escaped to South America or the United States under 'Operation Paperclip'.

The Rothschild's State of Israel was also established to create a Permanent strategy of tension that the elites can use to justify trillions of military spending while the human population descends deeper into poverty.

After World War II, the Cold War began. Communism (the Soviet Union) was made strong enough to balance Christendom in a Hegelian dialectic of thesis vs. antithesis and Pike hopes the eventual synthesis will be Satanism. The Cold War was also useful in justifying insane military expenditures and nuclear weapon proliferation to a public preoccupied with entertainment.

Approximately 59,028,000 people were slaughtered during World War II.

### **The Third World War<sup>44</sup>**

*"The Third World War must be fomented by taking advantage of the differences caused by the "agentur" of the "Illuminati" between the political Zionists and the leaders of Islamic World. The war must be conducted in such a way that Islam (the Moslem Arabic World) and political Zionism (the State of Israel) mutually destroy each other. Meanwhile the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion... We shall unleash the Nihilists and the atheists, and we shall provoke a formidable social cataclysm which in all its horror will show clearly to the nations the effect of absolute atheism, origin of savagery and of the most bloody turmoil. Then everywhere, the citizens, obliged to defend themselves against the world minority of revolutionaries, will exterminate those*

---

<sup>44</sup> William Guy Carr, 'Pawns in the Game'

*destroyers of civilization, and the multitude, disillusioned with Christianity, whose deistic spirits will from that moment be without compass or direction, anxious for an ideal, but without knowing where to render its adoration, will receive the true light through the universal manifestation of the pure doctrine of Lucifer, brought finally out in the public view. This manifestation will result from the general reactionary movement which will follow the destruction of Christianity and atheism, both conquered and exterminated at the same time”.*

The Third World War was foreseen to be between Zionism and Islam. This prediction is incredible in many ways, beginning with the understanding that this prediction of a third world war occurred in 1870, a time when Israel did not exist as a nation, and when no one believed it would ever exist again.

The vision predicted that out of the smoke and destruction of this World War, a new leader will stride triumphantly, to put an end to the War, and to finally give the embattled world "Peace and Safety".

With this third world war, we are in the last stage of the preparation to so globalize the world that the Masonic New Age Christ (Antichrist) can appear to receive all the political and economic power of the world's rulers. This is the globalist plan and the fulfilment of religious prophecies.

The plan of the third world war has now come to fruition as we are witnessing by any and all accounts a massive massacre of Palestinian civilians who for the past 16 years have been imprisoned on the Gaza Strip – blockaded and controlled by Israel. This massacre is being carried out as if ordained in the Old Testament. This stems from the conviction on the part of the very influential, fundamentalist part of Benjamin Netanyahu’s governing coalition in some God-given right to occupy and control “Greater Israel,” which includes all of Palestine.

Netanyahu was recently recorded citing 1 Samuel 15:3 in a clip that has gone viral.

**“Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.”**

This is the fulfilment of the Third World War plan which was foreseen to be between Zionism and Islam and *“the other nations, once more divided on this issue will be constrained to fight to the point of complete physical, moral, spiritual and economical exhaustion.* Fulfilling the plan, the war is being fomented in the following 14 steps<sup>45</sup>.

---

<sup>45</sup> (as stated in <https://www.thecable.ng/14-steps-to-world-war-iii> “The cable news and Views unlimited”, October 09, 2023)

1. Hamas attacks Israel (October 7, 2023) in a savage and brutal manner killing thousands of Israeli civilian.
2. Israel declare war on Hamas, flatten and occupies Gaza and kill thousands of terrorists and innocent Palestinian women and children.
3. Hezbollah and Islamic Jihad fire rockets in Israel in solidarity with Hamas.
4. Israel launches devastating counter attack against Hezbollah and unleashes a brutal and vicious ground offensive in southern Lebanon and occupies it.
5. Israel launches air strikes against Iran for consistently providing 70% of funding and lethal weapons to Hamas and for consistently providing 90% of funding and lethal weapons to Hezbollah.
6. Iran hits back with air strikes and the declaration of war against Israel.
7. The Arab world declares an Intifada against Israel and declares war against her.
8. America, the EU, the UK, Australia, Canada, India and their allies stand with Israel.
9. Russia, China, North Korea, Turkey, Pakistan, Afghanistan, the Arab World and their allies stand with Hamas, Hezbollah, the Palestinians and Iran.
10. The war in Ukraine gets even worse as Russia crushes the Ukrainian forces and takes more territory.
11. NATO finally jumps in to the fray in the Ukrainian and Europe is plunged into total war with the use of tactical nuclear weapons.
12. China, Iran, North Korea, the Arab World and their allies side with Russia, while America, NATO, the EU, the UK, Canada, Australia, and their allies side with Ukraine.
13. China invades and occupies Taiwan making good their threat and claim on the Island and asserts her power in the South China Sea.
14. America responds and all hell breaks loose on earth.

Over the next few months and years, each of these events could happen if care is not taken.

We are very close to WWII and guess what, the whole thing was planned and contrived many years ago by those who wish to establish a New World Order.

Behind these are Satanists.

## 20. Three Fold Operations of Waging Third World War<sup>46</sup>

Third world war is planned to be waged in three steps. The first step is biological war, the second is cyber war and the third is nuclear war. Now let us consider each one by one.

### **First step: Biological war**

The third world war will begin with biological war. The plan was illustrated by Mike Adams, a published food scientist, author of the popular science book Food Forensics and founder of ISO-accredited CWC Labs. Years ago he said the following:

*“There is indeed a release of an engineered bioweapon, followed by a vaccine mandate, massive government funding for the vaccine industry and a vaccine that is being developed in record time. This vaccine will slowly begin to kill millions – if not billions – of people over the course of a few years. It will be a kill-switch vaccine, designed to reduce the world’s population”.*

In support of this view, Peter Koenig, says the following:

*“In brief, we are indeed living in a WWII scenario – without bombs and guns, directed against all Humanity. An invisible – and never isolated – virus: Propaganda, the Fear Campaign and the “Vaccine” are their Weapons of Mass Destruction – WMD”.*

Joachim Hagopian also affirms the point:

*“If we follow the advice of some of the ‘global leaders,’ like Bill Gates said last year, ‘7 billion people need to be vaccinated,’ then the death rate will be over 2 billion people. So wake up! This is World War III”.*

---

<sup>46</sup> Global research

## **Second step: Cyber war**

The second step of world war three is Cyber war.

The next step of world crisis due to cyber war was explained by WEF's cyber simulation. The WEF is now pointing to:

“A cyber-attack with COVID-like characteristics”, which promises to be far more devastating and chaotic than the Covid-19 pandemic. WEF has announced that “A cyber-attack with COVID-like characteristics would spread faster and farther than any biological virus”

Klaus Schwab, founder and Executive Director of the WEF and architect of the “Great Reset” describes the crisis scenario as follows:

“The frightening scenario of a comprehensive cyber-attack could bring a complete halt to the power supply, transportation, hospital services, our society as a whole. The COVID-19 crisis would be seen in this respect as a small disturbance in comparison to a major cyber-attack.”

Jeremy Jurgens, WEF Managing Director also says:

*“I believe that there will be another crisis. It will be more significant. It will be faster than what we've seen with COVID. The impact will be greater, and as a result the economic and social implications will be even more significant.”*

## **Third Step: Nuclear War**

The third step of world war three is nuclear war. A number of scenarios for the commencement of nuclear war has been suggested. The steps of the third nuclear war is described as follows:

## **21. Three Devastating Nature of Nuclear War<sup>47</sup>**

Cyber-attack was carefully planned to bring about nuclear war. We have a video simulation exercise which was conducted on 07, 24, 2020 and released to the public by NORAD/USAF.

The nuclear war simulation was said to have been based on data collected and processed from the international atomic energy (IAEA), the UN, CIA and other declassified sources. According to this scenario, the nuclear war event is divided into three stages.

### **The First Devastating Nature: Nuclear War**

During the stage of nuclear war (at the launching of nuclear missile), only the engaged nations were affected directly and casualties were limited to military facilities and cities targeted as part of tactical and retaliatory attacks. On this first stage, we saw the highest number of deaths in the shortest amount of (24 hrs) time.

### **The Second Devastating Nature: Nuclear Fallout**

During the stage of nuclear fallout, irradiated material (in the form of dust) was carried by wind currents to every corner of the planet, causing deaths related to radiation sickness, and setting the stage for a nuclear winter. Deaths in this period increased relatively slowly. Maximum radiation number recorded in 30 days was 1,051REM.

### **The Third Devastating Nature: Nuclear Winter**

During the stage of nuclear winter, the presence of dust in the atmosphere dropped temperature worldwide, causing mass deaths of plants, animals and people, who could not adapt. Mass famine during this period resulted in the largest amounts of deaths for the entire nuclear conflict. Minimum temperature recorded by degrees of latitude shows -98<sup>0</sup> Celsius.

The conclusion of this is that, no country on earth will be safe in the event of a nuclear war. The policy of “**M**utually **A**ssured **D**estruction” is truly “**MAD**”

---

<sup>47</sup> NORAD/USAF

The devastating nature and the danger of nuclear war has been explained by Sheik Imran Husein:

“...It is not possible for us to conceive that mankind will ever experience another war comparable to the Great War that will soon occur.

If, as expected, the Great War results in a nuclear war in which nuclear weapons, as well as other weapons of mass destruction, are used, then such a war would be an absolutely unique event in human history. It is expected that millions will instantly die at the commencement of such a war, and that countless cities and towns will be instantly destroyed.

Many more can die shortly after the commencement of the Great War because of lack of water, or food, or in the violence and anarchy that will descend upon mega-cities in particular, when desperate people attack each other for food or water. Many more can die because of bitter cold that can grip that war-stricken part the earth when *smoke* from exploding nuclear weapons – in the shape of mushroom clouds - fills the sky, thus blocking out sunlight and, consequently, heat. And finally, even more can die from biological and other effects of nuclear war.

### **A calculation showing a pattern in the dates of three World Wars**

There is a similar pattern in the dates on which the three World Wars began. Let's fact-check the beginnings of the three world wars.

The dates of the First World War, Second World War, and the third world war were planned (and actually happened) as follows. The First World War began 28 July 1914 (the day on which Austria-Hungary declared war on Serbia) whereas the Second World War began on 01 September 1939 (the day on which Germany declared war on Poland). Even though there were tensions between Russia and Ukraine for a long time, the third world war began on 24 February 2022 (when Putin announced a 'special military operation' against Ukraine).

Now let us look at the calculation. Two methods of addition are used in the calculations. In the first method, day (DD), month (MM), year (YYYY) (of a date) are added in the following manner –  $DD + MM + YY + YY$ . All the given dates give the result as 68 for the above type of addition. But, in the second method, where dates are added in the following way –  $D + D + M + M + Y + Y + Y + Y$ , the given two World War dates when added in the above way, give the result as 32. But to make the Russian Ukraine war (the 3<sup>rd</sup> WW) 32, instead of taking the date as  $2 + 4$  ('D + D'), it should be taken as 24 ('DD') in the calculation.



observe the following pattern:

<p>● <b>Date of 1st World War</b> 28 / 7 / 1914 <math>28 + 7 + 19 + 14 = 68</math> <math>2+8+7+1+9+1+4= 32</math></p>	<p><b>Day taken in 'D+D' pattern</b></p>
<p>● <b>The Second World War date</b> 1 / 9 / 1939 <math>1 + 9 + 19 + 39 = 68</math> <math>1 + 9 + 1 + 9 + 3 + 9 = 32</math></p>	
<p>○ <b>Date of Ukraine war</b> 24 / 2 / 2022 <math>24 + 2 + 20 + 22 = 68</math> <math>24 + 2 + 2 + 0 + 2 + 2 = 32</math></p>	<p><b>Day taken in 'DD' pattern</b></p>

To sum it up, this could not be a coincidence. The three world wars were preplanned.

What does the sum (68) of the three world wars indicate?

The 1968 was a very turbulent year, filled with cultural change and political movements attempting to change the world. 1968 was an extremely significant year, which saw the explosion of tension that had grown throughout the 60s and among different social movements. The year 1968 is often considered one of the most important years in modern history, particularly in America, as political problems and social agitation reached the surface.

Students across the country were protesting for better education, seizing buildings and walking out of their classes. There were numerous protests against the Vietnam War, and extreme rioting after the death of the Civil Rights leader Martin Luther King Jr. 1968 was definitely a turning point year, with many demonstrations taking place among different social movements, and two assassinations that would greatly impact the future of politics and civil rights.

This timeline takes a look at the main 1968 events that changed the world, showing what happened in 1968 to make the year so significant.

On top of this, the pattern of the sum of the three world wars (68, 68, 68) repeating three times shows the battle being waged between 666 (number of the beast-the anti-Christ) and 888 (Jesus's number-according to eastern Christianity).

## 22. Three stage of Temple Construction in Jerusalem

The issue of Jerusalem is of paramount importance for globalists who want to rule the world from Israel. They have a plan to build the third temple in Jerusalem.

The last move for the construction of the third temple occurred on October 7, 2023. October 7, 2023, will be remembered for the unprecedented attack on Israel by Hamas and the terrifying ramifications for the entire world. Hamas not only launched rockets into Israel, but also broke through the sophisticated Israeli border security that envelops the Gaza strips, stormed into Israeli settlements, and captured more than hundred hostages, including Israeli commanders.

The surprise attack was a planned operation. Shortly before the attack the Israeli government had ordered the removal of all military presence from that area. Hamas was literally given a free pass to enter and start their operation. Hamas fighters did not meet any Israeli army. Because, around 60-80% of that area was left without the Israeli Defense Forces that were supposed to be there.

The reason why there was no response from the Israeli Defense Force when armed soldiers from Hamas entered Israeli territory was explained by David Sorensen as follows:

*“The government coalition in Israel demand to Prime Minister Netanyahu demanded an immediate invasion into Gaza and a complete seizing of control of that whole area that belonged for the past decades to the Palestinian people”<sup>48</sup>.*

Thus the plan was to destroy Gaza along with Al-Aqsa mosque so as to construct the third temple. There had been a history of the twice construction of the temples in the past and the third was planned to be built as the head quarter of the world government.

These three stage construction of the temple are:.

### The First Temple

During the First Temple period (1200-586 BC), the First Temple was built in 1000 BC by King Solomon after King David conquered Jerusalem and made it his capital. The Temple was destroyed in 586 BC by Nebuchadnezzar, the King of Babylon, when he conquered Jerusalem. There are scant remains of the temple on the south hill of the City of David.

---

<sup>48</sup> David Sorensen, [stopworldcontrol.com/Israel mystery solved](http://stopworldcontrol.com/Israel%20mystery%20solved)

## **The Second Temple**

The beginning of the Second Temple period (586 BC-AD 70) is marked by the return of Jews to Jerusalem from their exile in Babylon in 538 BC. They were allowed to return under an edict issued by Cyrus King of Persia. By 515 BC the reinstated Jewish residents had completed building the Second Temple.

The time of the Second Temple is divided into different periods: the Persian period (586-332 BC); the Hellenistic period (332-63 BC); and the Roman period (63 BC-AD 324). In 37 BC, King Herod enlarged the Temple Mount and rebuilt the temple with the consent of the public. During the Roman period, in AD 70, the Second Temple was destroyed, along with Jerusalem, by Titus' army. It was also during this period that Jesus was in Jerusalem.

## **The third Temple**

After the second temple was destroyed by the Roman army Jews dispersed in different parts of the world and the temple has not been built since then. Wikipedia states that, "After the Muslim conquest of Jerusalem in the 7th century, Umayyad Caliph Abd al-Malik ibn Marwan ordered the construction of an Islamic shrine, the Dome of the Rock, on the Temple Mount. The shrine has stood on the mount since 691 CE; the al-Aqsa Mosque, from roughly the same period, also stands in what used to be the Temple courtyard"<sup>49</sup>.

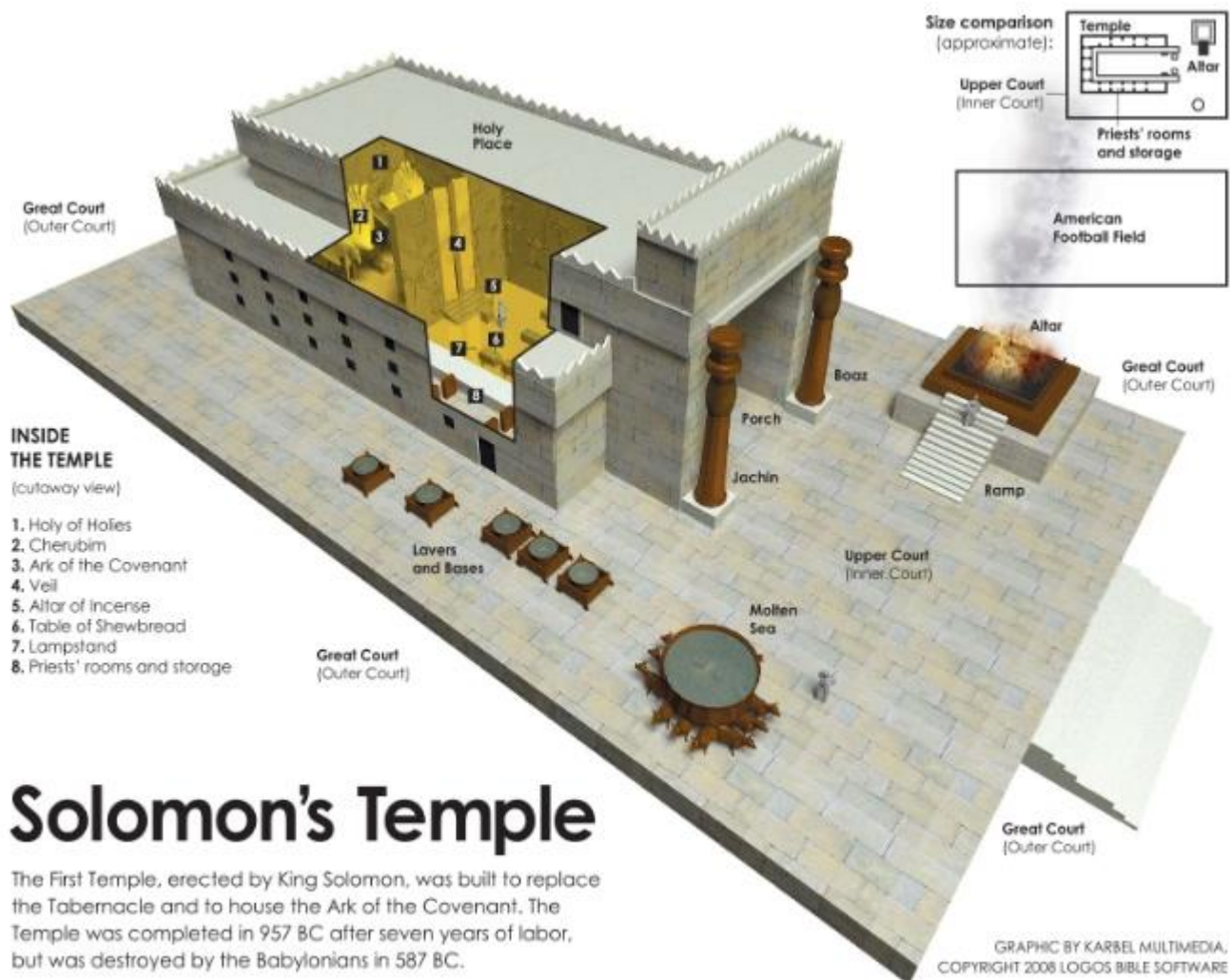
Now, there is a plan to demolish the Aqsa Mosque to build the third temple to be used as the head quarter of the world ruler known as Jews as Messiah. However, the Jews Messiah is considered as the Anti-Christ and Dejjal (the False Messiah) by Christians and Muslims respectively. The plan for the construction of the third temple is explained in [www.ellaster.nl](http://www.ellaster.nl), the Germanic website as follows:

---

<sup>49</sup> Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

## The Construction of Solomon's Temple

The Vatican and the Jesuits plan to build the Third Temple, or Solomon's Temple, and house themselves in a giant walled city in Jerusalem. The wall built in Jerusalem was designed not so much to keep people within their own territory, as to keep people out of the Jesuit enclave. The walled Jerusalem city would only be accessible to the Jesuits, just like Vatican City.



*Model of Solomon's Temple with a giant sacrificial altar at the entrance to the temple.*

The wall has grown taller and longer in recent years, ostensibly to separate the Palestinians from the Jews, but the real reason was that in this way one could not see the temple being built when they drove out the people in the area. .

And yes, people can walk around quietly, but you don't see the real areas. The wall was pretended to be built to separate the Palestinians, but the wall was a preparation so that people could not see the temple being built when they drove out the people in the area.

In certain parts, the height of the wall is now being raised. In addition, the length of the wall has also increased dramatically. What we've seen over the last 20 to 30 years is that the Palestinians, whose land it is, are being forced to leave. It is a humanitarian disaster and we have all sat back and watched one atrocity after another against humanity.

To build the third temple, the Jesuits must crush the Dome of the Rock. The Dome of the Rock is a sacred site with an Islamic memorial site atop the Temple Mount in the middle of Jerusalem's Old City. To achieve this, Iran was played out to attack Israel. The aim of these false flag attacks is to create chaos and in the tumult destroy the Dome of Rock, comb the area and expel not only the Palestinians, but also the population we know today as Israeli Jews.

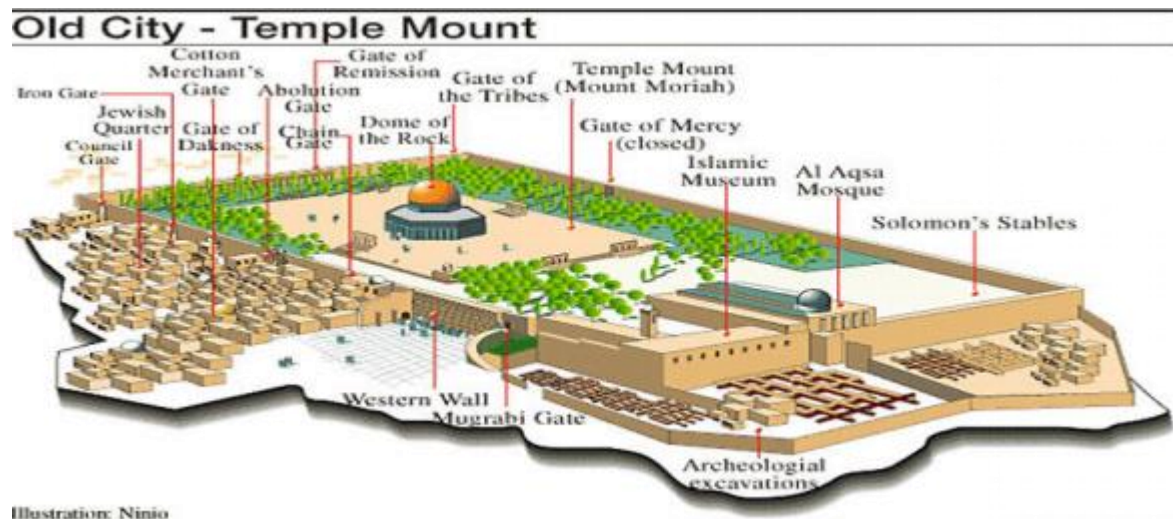
Benjamin Fulford: "Israel was founded by Jews who murdered other Jews with the aim of driving them out of their European homeland, as part of an insane criminal project to carry out ancient Biblical prophecies. This sounds too far-fetched for the average man to fathom, but history makes it clear that this is exactly what is going on.

That is why there is no solution for the Palestinians, despite the 5 decades of 'peace negotiations'. Peace would undermine their planned Armageddon.”<sup>50</sup>

---

<sup>50</sup> [www.ellaster.nl](http://www.ellaster.nl)

Every single war which has been waged until now and will be waged in the future by Britain, USA and Israel is for the protection and security of the state of Israel and for the construction of the third temple.



The Plan of establishing world government in Jerusalem is confirmed by the statement of Illuminati on their official website as follows:

*The traditions of Illuminati are founded upon the building of King Solomon's Temple, and its fraternal ceremonies use the working tools of the stone Illuminatis to symbolize moral lessons of Brotherly Love, Relief and Truth.*

*For example, Illuminatis are reminded at Temple to "meet upon the level of equality, act by the plumb of uprightness, and part upon the square of virtue."*

*Illuminati is not meant in any way to interfere with an individual's commitment to his faith, family or occupation. Illuminati is not and never can be a replacement for these important institutions; rather, it is a positive environment that reminds every Illuminati of himself, his family, community and the Supreme Architect (an individual's own definition of a Supreme Being.)<sup>51</sup>*

<sup>51</sup> Illuminati official website, <https://toplitesociety.com/about-us-2/>

## 23. Three Waves of Intifada

The obscene abomination sparked on October 7 in Israel, Gaza, Western Asia and the world demands that some explicit attention be directed at the dangerous role of global Zionism. As presently constituted, Zionism is gaining traction as a catastrophic menace to the people, peoples, governments as well as all the living creatures of the world. Beginning in the late 1800s, Zionism became the driving force pushing the violent founding, expansion, and global interactions of the Jewish state of Israel.

Clearly the likes of *BiBi Netanyahu, Yoav Gallant, and Itamar Ben-Gvir* must bear much of the political and criminal responsibility for engineering the permitted terror unleashed on the Israeli population outside the Gaza prison walls. No doubt the events set in motion by these three lead officials and the Knesset members that back them, occurred in tandem with the actions of other major players in the intertwined activities of the Israeli and US Deep States.

Following the blanket reporting throughout the West on the topic of Hamas savagery, a large-scale bombing campaign was initiated targeting 2.3 million Gazan Palestinians. The propaganda campaign accompanying the bombing included the fictional spectacle of the 40 beheaded Israeli babies.

By now it is clear that **the object of this false flag merger of theatre, authentic deaths and extravagant exaggeration, was meant to produce the basis for public outrage inside and outside of Israel.**

This murderous means of **manufacturing shock and disgust was meant to arouse responses of indignation to be exploited by the Netanyahu government.** The nature of this exploitation was to “justify” wholesale violations of international laws entailed in the assaults on the stateless “refugees” of Palestine.

The public was clearly informed that the intention of the Israeli attacks was to depopulate and displace those dubbed by Israeli officialdom as the “human animals” presently inhabiting Gaza. These “human animals” are largely the third generation of stateless Palestinian “refugees.” They are largely children whose grandparents were uprooted from their ancestral lands in 1948. The 1948 conflict is remembered in Jewish Israel as the “War of independence” and as the “Nakba”—the “catastrophe”—by the indigenous Arab population.

**The goal of this is to commit the crime of ethnic cleansing on the land reserved for the construction of the third temple. To accomplish this plan, three series of violations were**

**planned in a way that the State of Israel** exploit the Palestinian Intifada in three waves to destroy Al-Aqsa Mosque and built the third temple<sup>52</sup>.

**Intifadah** is a sustained series of protests and violent riots carried out by Palestinians in the Palestinian territories and Israel. It was motivated by collective Palestinian frustration over Israel's military occupation of the West Bank and the Gaza Strip, as it approached a twenty-year mark, having begun after Israel's victory in the 1969 Arab-Israeli War. The overt meaning of intifada, ("shaking off"), seems to be popular uprisings of Palestinians in the West Bank and Gaza Strip aimed at ending Israel's occupation of those territories and creating an independent Palestinian state<sup>53</sup>. However, its covert plan was to systematically provoke Palestinians in problem-reaction-solution fashion so as to dismantle Palestinians from their home land. It was designed to be completed in three waves. Now, in 2023, the third wave is commencing.

## **First Wave Intifada**

The first intifada began in December 1987 and ended in September 1993 with the signing of the first Oslo Accords, which provided a framework for peace negotiations between Israel and the Palestinians. The proximate causes of the first intifada were intensified Israeli land expropriation and settlement construction in the West Bank and Gaza Strip after the electoral victory of the right-wing Likud party in 1977; increasing Israeli repression in response to heightened Palestinian protests following the Israeli invasion of Lebanon in 1982.

Israel deployed some 80,000 soldiers in response. Israeli countermeasures, which initially included the use of live rounds frequently in cases of riots, were criticized as disproportionate. The IDF's rules of engagement were also criticized as too liberally employing lethal force. Israel argued that violence from Palestinians necessitated a forceful response. In the first 13 months, 332 Palestinians and 12 Israelis were killed. Images of soldiers beating adolescents with clubs then led to the adoption of firing semi-lethal plastic bullets. In the intifada's first year, Israeli security forces killed 311 Palestinians, of which 53 were under the age of 17. Over six years the IDF killed an estimated 1,162–1,204 Palestinians.

Among Israelis, 100 civilians and 60 IDF personnel were killed often by militants outside the control of the Intifada's UNLU, and more than 1,400 Israeli civilians and 1,700 soldiers were injured. Intra-Palestinian violence was also a prominent feature of the Intifada, with widespread executions of an estimated 822 Palestinians killed as alleged Israeli collaborators (1988–April 1994). At the time Israel reportedly obtained information from some 18,000 Palestinians who had been compromised, although fewer than half had any proven contact with the Israeli authorities. The ensuing Second Intifada took place from September 2000 to 2005.

---

<sup>52</sup> Global research

<sup>53</sup> Wikipedia the free encyclopedia



## Second Wave Intifada<sup>54</sup>

The second intifada, sometimes called the Al-Aqsa intifada, began in September 2000. Although no single event signaled its end, most analysts agree that it had run its course by late 2005. The two uprisings resulted in the death of more than 5,000 Palestinians and some 1,400 Israelis.

Ariel Sharon sparked the uprising when he stormed al-Aqsa Mosque compound in occupied East Jerusalem with more than 1,000 troops.

While Sharon's actions stood as the catalysts behind the outbreak of renewed violence, it was ultimately the failures of past peace attempts aimed at addressing the occupation that formed the most significant discontent leading to the intifada. The following is the backg ground of the second intifada:

As early as the year 1949 when the United Nations published the resolution to Palestine: first, Israel could dominate a 15,000 square kilometre area, occupying 57% of the area of Palestine, while Arab countries with more than 1,200,000 people could only dominate 12,200 square kilometres (Harms, 2017). Second, Jerusalem along with its vicinity was regarded as an isolated region dominated by the United Nations. The area dominated by Israel is located on the coasts, where the land and water resources are fertile. Compared to their sterile land, Arabians were certainly not content with that and as result, there were five wars over the following 50 years to resist this unfair directive. However, supported and assisted by the United States, one of the strongest countries in the world, Israel had powerful backing: advanced weapons, a competitive military, and ample funds. Israel thus tended to prevail in nearly every war between Israel and Palestine, and the number of refugees in Arab countries gradually increased. During that time, Jerusalem, located between two occupations, became a critical component inciting violence among different parties. Since Jerusalem is the holy land of Christianity, Judaism, and Islam, both Israel and Palestine seized the benefits of this city and wanted to maintain them in their pocket.

However, on September 28, 2000, Ariel Sharon, the leader of Likud Party, made an unprecedented and controversial visit to the Temple Mountain in Jerusalem along with approximately 1,000 Israeli police officers and soldiers. The move sparked widespread outrage among Palestinians who had just marked the anniversary of the 1982 Sabra and Shatila massacre, for which Sharon was found responsible for failing to stop the bloodshed, following Israel's invasion of Lebanon.

But prior to Sharon's controversial move, frustration and anger had risen year after year among Palestinians on the backdrop of the refusal of successive Israeli governments to abide by the Oslo Accords and end the occupation. Under the Oslo agreement by May 4, 1999, there was supposed to be an independent Palestine, adding from the start of negotiations in 1993 until the start of the

---

<sup>54</sup> Wikipedia, the free encyclopedia

Intifada. However, what had been seen was a fast expansion of Israel's settlements. In fact, the number of Israeli settlers doubled from 200,000 to 400,000 just in that short period from 1993 to the year 2000. What was happening on the ground was designed to ensure that there wasn't going to be an independent Palestinian state.

This series of defiant behaviors were regarded as outspoken and against Palestinian control, directly provoking Palestinian anger and causing subsequent fights between two countries, known as the Second Intifada. While Palestinians employed roadside bombs plus traditional weapons, the Israeli Defense Force deployed tanks and combat helicopters in Palestinian towns and villages (Harms, 2017). The violence of the intifada grew worse under the circumstances.

### **Third Wave Intifada**

The third wave intifada began as the new government of Benjamin Netanyahu provoked another war against the Palestinian people when he allowed his Minister of National Security, Itamar Ben-Gvir to pay a visit to Jerusalem's Temple Mount which has created increased tensions. With this event the Third Intifada was initiated by the Palestinian resistance including Hamas, Fatah and others because this provocation had not only angered the Palestinians, but it has angered all Muslims from around the world.

The extremist minister Itamar Ben-Gvir stormed the Al-Aqsa Mosque courtyard On January 3<sup>rd</sup>, 2023 in the context of the occupation's continued aggression against the city of Jerusalem and Al-Aqsa Mosque with the aim of Judaizing it.

Israeli far-right extremists called for a Jewish Temple to be built to replace the Al-Aqsa Mosque which angered the Muslim world who has over 1 billion people which would lead to a bloody war against the self-declared Jewish state.

With this third Intifada, a world war is upon us, so everyone should prepare themselves for difficult times ahead, the future is uncertain.

As the final preparation of the world government, the Palestinians are being removed from Gaza in horrible manner as explained by Yuval Abraham<sup>55</sup> as follows:

*The Israeli Ministry of Intelligence is recommending the forcible and permanent transfer of the Gaza Strip's 2.2 million Palestinian residents to Egypt's Sinai Peninsula, according to an official document revealed in full for the first time by +972's partner site Local Call yesterday.*

**The 10-page document, dated Oct. 13, 2023, bears the logo of the Intelligence Ministry — a small governmental body that produces policy research and shares its proposals with intelligence**

---

<sup>55</sup> Yuval Abraham (Global Research, November 1, 2023)

agencies, the army, and other ministries. It assesses three options regarding the future of the Palestinians in the Gaza Strip in the framework of the current war, and recommends a full population transfer as its preferred course of action. It also calls on Israel to enlist the international community in support of this endeavor. The document, whose authenticity was confirmed by the ministry, has been translated into English in full here on +972.

The existence of the document does not necessarily indicate that its recommendations are being considered by Israel's defense establishment. Despite its name, the Intelligence Ministry is not directly responsible for any intelligence body, but rather independently prepares studies and policy papers that are distributed to the Israeli government and security agencies for review, but are not binding. The ministry's annual budget is NIS 25 million and its influence is considered relatively small. It is currently headed by **Gila Gamliel**, a member of Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu's Likud Party.

However, the fact that an Israeli government ministry has prepared such a detailed proposal amid a large-scale military offensive on the Gaza Strip, following Hamas' deadly assault and massacres in southern Israeli communities on Oct. 7, reflects how the idea of forced population transfer is being raised to the level of official policy discussions. Fears of such plans — which would constitute a serious war crime under international law — have grown in recent weeks, especially after the Israeli army ordered about 1 million Palestinians to evacuate the northern Gaza Strip ahead of escalating bombardment and incremental ground incursions.

The document recommends that Israel act to “evacuate the civilian population to Sinai” during the war; establish tent cities and later more permanent cities in the northern Sinai that will absorb the expelled population; and then create “a sterile zone of several kilometers ... within Egypt, and [prevent] the return of the population to activities/residences near the border with Israel.” At the same time, governments around the world, led by the United States, must be mobilized to implement the move.

A source in the Intelligence Ministry confirmed to Local Call/+972 that the document was authentic, that it was distributed to the defense establishment by the ministry's policy division, and “was not supposed to reach the media.”

### **‘Make It Clear There Is No Hope of Returning’**

The document unequivocally and explicitly recommends transferring Palestinian civilians from Gaza as the desired outcome of the war. The existence of the plan was first reported last week in the Israeli business newspaper Calcalist.

### **The transfer plan is divided into several stages.**

**In the first stage**, action must be taken so that the population of Gaza “evacuates south,” while the air strikes focus on the northern Gaza Strip.

**In the second stage, a ground incursion into Gaza will begin, leading to the occupation of the entire Strip from north to south, and the “cleansing of the underground bunkers of Hamas fighters.”**

Concurrently with the re-occupation of Gaza, **Palestinian civilians will be moved into Egyptian territory, and not be allowed to return.** “It is important to leave the travel routes to the south open to enable the evacuation of the civilian population toward Rafah,” the document states.

According to an official in the Intelligence Ministry, the ministry’s personnel stand behind these recommendations. The source stressed that the ministry’s research is “not based on military intelligence” and serves only as a basis for discussions within the government.

The document proposes promoting a campaign targeting Palestinian civilians in Gaza that will “motivate them to accept this plan” and lead them to give up their land. “The messages should revolve around the loss of land, making it clear that there is no hope of returning to the territories Israel will soon occupy, whether or not that is true. The image needs to be, ‘Allah made sure you lose this land because of Hamas’ leadership — there is no choice but to move to another place with the assistance of your Muslim brothers,’” the document reads.

In addition, **the document encourages the government to lead a public campaign in the Western world to promote the transfer plan “in a way that does not incite or vilify Israel.”** This would be done by presenting the expulsion of Gaza’s population as a humanitarian necessity to win over international support, by arguing that relocation will lead to “fewer casualties among the civilian population compared to the expected casualties if the population remains.”

The document also says that the United States should be enlisted in the process to exert pressure on Egypt to absorb the Palestinian residents of Gaza, and that other European countries — particularly Greece and Spain — as well as Canada should help absorb and settle the Palestinian refugees. The Ministry of Intelligence said the document was not yet formally distributed to U.S. officials, but only to the Israeli government and security agencies.

## **A Wider Policy Discussion**

Last week, the Misgav Institute, a right-wing think tank headed by Meir Ben-Shabbat, a close associate of Prime Minister Netanyahu and a former head of Israel’s National Security Council, published a position paper that similarly called for the forced transfer of Gaza’s population to the Sinai. The institute recently deleted the post from Twitter and from its website after drawing strong international censure.

The deleted study was written by Amir Weitmann, a Likud activist and, according to sources familiar with him, a close associate of Intelligence Minister Gila Gamliel. Last week, on a Facebook page named “The Plan to Rehabilitate Gaza in Egypt,” Weitmann interviewed Likud **MK Ariel Kallner**, who told him that “the solution you propose, to move the population to Egypt, is a logical and necessary solution.”

This is not the only connection between the Likud, the Ministry of Intelligence, and the right-wing think tank. About a month ago, the Ministry of Intelligence pledged to transfer about NIS 1 million from its budget to the Misgav Institute to conduct research on Arab countries. If the Misgav Institute was somehow involved in drafting the ministry's Gaza transfer recommendations, its logo, at least, does not appear on the document.

Sources in the Ministry of Intelligence said that the Gaza report was an independent study conducted by the ministry's policy division, without the cooperation of an external party, but they did confirm that the ministry had recently begun working with the Misgav Institute, stressing that the government body works with various research groups with diverse political agendas. The Misgav Institute has not yet responded to queries for this article.

In addition, the Intelligence Ministry's document was first leaked in a small internal WhatsApp group of right-wing activists who, together with Likud advocate Whiteman, promote the reestablishment of Israeli settlements in the Gaza Strip and the transfer of Palestinians living there.

According to one of these activists, the Intelligence Ministry document reached them through the mediation of a "Likud source," and its public distribution is related to an attempt to find out whether "the Israeli public is ready to accept ideas of transfer from Gaza."

### **The Preferred Option**

The chances of fully implementing such a plan, which would amount to the total ethnic cleansing of the Gaza Strip, are negligible in many respects.

Egyptian **President Abdel Fattah el-Sisi** has declared that he strongly opposes opening the Rafah Crossing to absorb the Palestinian population from Gaza.

He argued that the displacement of Palestinians to the Sinai would threaten Israeli peace with Egypt, and warned that it would lead to Palestinians using Egyptian territory as a base to continue armed confrontations with Israel. A similar plan has been presented in the past by Israeli officials, and until now, it too had not matured into a serious policy discussion.

Moreover, after weeks of reports that the United States was attempting to raise the possibility of moving Palestinians to Egypt as part of a "humanitarian corridor," U.S. **President Joe Biden** asserted yesterday that he and Sisi were committed to "ensuring that Palestinians in Gaza are not displaced to Egypt or any other nation."

I also spoke with President Abdel Fattah Al-Sisi to share my appreciation for Egypt facilitating the delivery of humanitarian assistance to Gaza.

We reaffirmed our commitment to work together and discussed the importance of protecting civilian lives, respect for international...

— President Biden (@POTUS) October 29, 2023

The Intelligence Ministry document states that **Egypt will have an “obligation under international law to allow the passage of the population,” and that the United States can contribute to the process by “exerting pressure on Egypt, Turkey, Qatar, Saudi Arabia, and the UAE to contribute to the initiative,** either with resources or with the absorption of displaced persons.” It also proposes conducting a dedicated public campaign aimed at the Arab world, with a “focus on the message of assisting the Palestinian brothers and rehabilitating them, even at the price of a tone that rebukes or even harms Israel.”

Finally, the document notes that the “large-scale migration” of non-combatants from combat zones is a “natural and sought-after outcome” that has also occurred in Syria, Afghanistan, and Ukraine, concluding that **only the expulsion of the Palestinian population will constitute “an appropriate response [that] will enable the creation of significant deterrence in the entire region.”**

The document presents two other options regarding what to do with the residents of Gaza the day after the war. The first is to allow the Palestinian Authority (PA), headed by the Fatah party in the occupied West Bank, to rule Gaza under Israeli auspices. The second is to cultivate another “local Arab authority” as an alternative to Hamas. Both options, the document claims, are undesirable for Israel from a strategic and security perspective, and will not provide a sufficient message of deterrence, especially to Hezbollah in Lebanon.

The authors of the study also noted that bringing the PA into Gaza was the most dangerous option of the three, because it could lead to the establishment of a Palestinian state.

“The division between the Palestinian population in Judea and Samaria and Gaza is one of the main obstacles today preventing the establishment of a Palestinian state. It is inconceivable that the outcome of this attack [Hamas’ Oct. 7 massacres] will be an unprecedented victory for the Palestinian national movement and a path to the creation of a Palestinian state,” the document said.

The document further argues that a model of Israeli military rule and PA civilian rule, as exists in the West Bank, is likely to fail in Gaza.

“There is no way to maintain an effective military occupation in Gaza only on the basis of military presence without [Israeli] settlements, and within a short time there will be internal Israeli and international pressure for withdrawal.”

The authors added that in such a situation, the State of Israel “will be considered a colonial power with an occupying army — similar to the current situation in Judea and Samaria, but even worse.” They noted that the PA has low legitimacy among the Palestinian public, and that based on Israel’s previous experience of handing over control of Gaza to the PA and Hamas’ eventual takeover, Israel should not “repeat the same mistake that led to the current situation.”

The other option, the formation of a local Arab leadership to replace Hamas, is undesirable according to the document, because there are no local opposition movements to Hamas and a new leadership is liable to be more radical. “The most plausible scenario is ... not an ideological shift but rather the emergence of new, possibly even more extreme, Islamist movements,” it said. The authors mention the necessity of “creating ideological change” in the Palestinian population through a process of what it likens to “de-Nazification,” requiring Israel to “dictate the school curricula and enforce its use for an entire generation.”

Finally, the document argued that if Gaza’s population remained in the strip, there would be “many Arab casualties” during the anticipated re-occupation of the territory, which would damage Israel’s international image even more than expelling the population. For all these reasons, the Ministry of Intelligence’s recommendation is to promote the permanent transfer of all Palestinian civilians from Gaza to the Sinai.

The Defense Ministry, the army spokesperson’s office, and the Misgav Institute did not yet respond to +972’s requests for comment by the time of this article’s publication.

## Conclusion

Why can't the human race live in peace and enjoy the bounties and blessing God provides for our use and benefit in such abundance? The answer is given by Sheik Imran Husein as follows<sup>56</sup>.

When the Jews rejected Jesus as the Messiah and subsequently boasted that they had killed him, they remained convinced that the advent of the Promised Messiah (and with him, the return of the Golden Age of Judaism) was still to come. They believed that the return of that Golden Age required, among other things, the following:

- that the Holy Land would be liberated from the control of Gentiles,
- that the Jews would return to the Holy Land from their exile in order to reclaim it,
- that the State of Israel would be restored,
- that the Temple (or Masjid) would be restored for the (Jewish) worship of the God of Abraham,
- that Israel would eventually become the Ruling State in the world in a manner similar to that achieved in the age of David and Solomon,
- that a Jewish King, who would be the Messiah, would rule the world from the throne of David, i.e., from Jerusalem as the ruler of Israel, and finally
- that his rule would be eternal.

The reason of wars and revolutions which scourge our lives, and the chaotic conditions that prevail, are nothing more or less than the effects resulted from the above mentioned plans.

Now consider the following:

- The Holy Land was 'liberated' (i.e., from a Jewish perspective) from Muslim 'gentile' rule when the British General, Allenby, conquered Jerusalem in 1917;
- Israelite Jews have now 'returned' to reclaim the Holy Land after their divinely ordained 2000-year exile. This has occurred exactly as the Qur'an declared 1400 years ago that it would happen at the 'End Time'. The remaining Caucasian Jews in USA and elsewhere seem destined to soon reach there; A state of Israel was 'restored' in 1948 and it lays claim to being the ancient State of Israel;
- An Israel which is armed to the teeth with an arsenal of nuclear ... weapons seems destined to exploit the Palestinian Intifada ... and the September 11<sup>th</sup> Mossad attack on America (which created conditions favorable for Israel) with a war in which Israel will defy USA, Europe, the UN, and all the rest of the world, to take control of the entire region in which

---

<sup>56</sup> Sheik Imran Husein, 'Jerusalem in the Qur'an (2003)



it is located. That Israeli war is likely to witness the expansion of the territory of Israel to that promised in the Torah, i.e., from the river of Egypt to the river Euphrates. With success in that act of defiance of the entire world, including USA, and with the predictable collapse of the US dollar and US economy, Euro -Israel would finally have graduated from dependency, first on the British and then USA. The Euro -Jewish State would finally replace USA and Britain as a military and financial super-power of the world ...;

- The predictable destruction of Masjid al-Aqsa and the reconstruction of the Jewish temple on the site would then take place. The prediction of the Prophet Nathan who declared, “The Messiah would build a House for God” (1 Chronicles 17:11-15), suggests the destruction of the present Masjid.

From the above mentioned facts one can understand that the destruction of Al-Aqsa mosque has begun as a consequence of *the Hamas operation of early morning hours of Saturday, 7 October 2023. Hamas launched —like never before— a surprise military attack on Israel, called **Operation Al-Aqsa Storm***. In the meantime, on the same day of Hamas’ *Operation Al-Aqsa Storm*, Israeli PM Benjamin Netanyahu, declared war on Palestine. Netanyahu also gave “green light” to IDF to shoot Palestinians point blank. Also, remarkably, Netanyahu said that this was going to be a long war. This will be the last war to destroy the mosque.

In the current chaotic world, we may well ask the question, “How is the struggle now going on upon this earth going to end?” The most complete answer is to be found in:

#### **The New Testament Gospel of Matthew, xxiv: 15-34**

*“When you shall see the abomination of desolation, which was spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing in the Holy Place (he that reads let him understand), then they that are in Judea, let them flee to the mountains; and he that is on the house top let him not come down to take anything out of his house; and he that is in the field let him not go back to get his coat. And woe to them that are with child, and give suck in those days. But pray that your flight be not in winter or on the Sabbath; for there shall be great tribulations such as has not been from the beginning of the world until now, neither shall be; and unless those days shall be shortened no flesh should be saved; but for the sake of the elect, those days shall be shortened.*

*And immediately after the tribulation of those days, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light and the stars shall be moved; and the powers of heavens shall be shaken”.*

#### **And The Qur’an 44:10-14,**

*“Then watch for the Day when the sky will bring a visible smoke. Covering the people; this is a painful torment. [They will say], “Our Lord, remove from us the torment; indeed, we are believers.” How will there be for them a reminder [at that time]? And there had come to them a clear Messenger. Then they turned away from him and said, “[He was] taught [and is] a madman.”*

To experience this event, we need only one more war in which both sides use atomic and hydrogen bombs, and nerve gas, which will result in darkness, and we shall have inflicted upon ourselves the abomination of desolation which shall reduce the human race to such chaotic conditions that Divine intervention will be our only salvation.

However, all the conspiratorial webs of deceptions are bound to fail. The virtually glamorous world-Paradise of the anti-Christ-is bound to collapse. Because, they are feeble as compared to the power of God, the Irresistible. The World Wide Web is soon to collapse and those who minister the web of deception will regret soon; Because God Lord of heaven and earth has said the following and His word is always true.

*“The case of those who take helpers beside Allah is like unto the case of the spider, who makes for herself a house (out of a spider web); and surely the frailest of all houses is the house of the spider, if they but knew”! (Qur’an, Sura Ankabut: 41)*

Therefore, with this conclusion, I would like to invite all of mankind (both the children of light and the children of darkness) to: Turn to the Lord Almighty in repentance before it is too late.

11/7/2023

## Appendices

### Appendix A. 25 Rules of Politically Effective Communication in Favor of Israel

(by Dr Frank Luntz, 'Global Language Dictionary: The Israel Project's 2009')

#### THE 25 RULES FOR EFFECTIVE COMMUNICATION

This manual will provide you with many specific words and phrases to help you communicate effectively in support of Israel. But what is the big picture? What are some general guidelines that can help you in your future efforts? Here are the 25 points that matter most:

1) **Persuadables won't care how much you know until they know how much you care. Show Empathy for BOTH sides!** The goal of pro-Israel communications is not simply to make people who already love Israel feel good about that decision. The goal is to win new hearts and minds for Israel without losing the support Israel already has. To do this you have to understand that the frame from which most Americans view Israel is one of "cycle of violence that has been going on for thousands of years." Thus, you have to disarm them from their suspicions before they will be open to learning new facts about Israel.

The first step to winning trust and friends for Israel is showing that you care about peace for BOTH Israelis and Palestinians and, in particular, a better future for every child. Indeed, the sequence of your conversation is critical and you must start with empathy for BOTH sides first. Open your conversation with strong proven messages such as:

*"Israel is committed to a better future for everyone – Israelis and Palestinians alike. Israel wants the pain and suffering to end, and is committed to working with the Palestinians toward a peaceful, diplomatic solution where both sides can have a better future. Let this be a time of hope and opportunity for both the Israeli and the Palestinian people."*

**Use Empathy:** Even the toughest questions can be turned around if you are willing to accept the notion that the other side has at least some validity. If you begin your response with *"I understand and I sympathize with those who..."* you

are already building the credibility you will need for your audience to empathize and agree with you.

**Indeed, if the heart of your communications is a chorus of finger pointing of “Israel is right, they are wrong” then you will lose more support for Israel than you will gain.** Some people who ALREADY support Israel may nod their heads and say “way to go,” but people who are not already supportive of Israel will be turned off.

2) **Explain your principles.** All too often both Arab and Israeli spokespeople go right into an attack against the other, and virtually no one on either side explains the principles behind their actions. **Americans respond much better to facts, actions, and results when they know why—not just how.** For example, why is there a security fence? Because more than 250 times terrorists have come through that area killing innocent people. Israel is forced to defend its citizens from terrorism, and the fence is a part of this defense.

*“As a matter of principle, we believe that it is a basic right of children to be raised without hate. We ask the Palestinian leadership to end the culture of hate in Palestinian schools, 300 of which are named for suicide bombers. Palestinian leaders should take textbooks out of classrooms that show maps of the Middle East without Israel and that glorify terrorism.”*

*“As a matter of principle, children should not be raised to want to kill others or themselves. Yet, day after day, Palestinian leadership pushes a culture of hate that encourages even small children to become suicide bombers. Iran-backed Hamas’s public television in Gaza uses Sesame Street-type programming to glorify suicide bombers.*

*As a matter of principle, no child should be abused in such a way. Palestinian children deserve better.”*

3) **Clearly differentiate between the Palestinian people and Hamas.** There is an immediate and clear distinction between the empathy Americans feel for the Palestinians and the scorn they direct at Palestinian leadership. Hamas is a terrorist organization – Americans get that already. But if it sounds like you are attacking the Palestinian people (even though they elected Hamas) rather than their leadership, you will lose public support. Right now, many Americans sympathize with the plight of the Palestinians, and that sympathy will increase if you fail to differentiate the people from their leaders.

## WORDS THAT WORK

*We know that the Palestinians deserve leaders who will care about the well being of their people, and who do not simply take hundreds of millions of dollars in assistance from America and Europe, put them in Swiss bank accounts, and use them to support terror instead of peace. The Palestinians need books, not bombs. They want roads, not rockets."*

## MORE WORDS THAT WORK

**"The obstacles on the road to a peaceful and prosperous Middle East are many. Israel recognizes that peace is made with one's adversaries, not with one's friends. But peace can only be made with adversaries who want to make peace with you. Terrorist organizations like Iran-backed Hezbollah, Hamas, and Islamic Jihad are, by definition, opposed to peaceful co-existence, and determined to prevent reconciliation. I ask you, how do you negotiate with those who want you dead?"**

World view is especially important to the Left as they see a world where basically all people are good and with education and communication we can all get along. This is stark contrast to most conservatives who believe that there are good people (i.e. Israel) and bad people (i.e. Iran) and that good people need to be protected from the bad people.

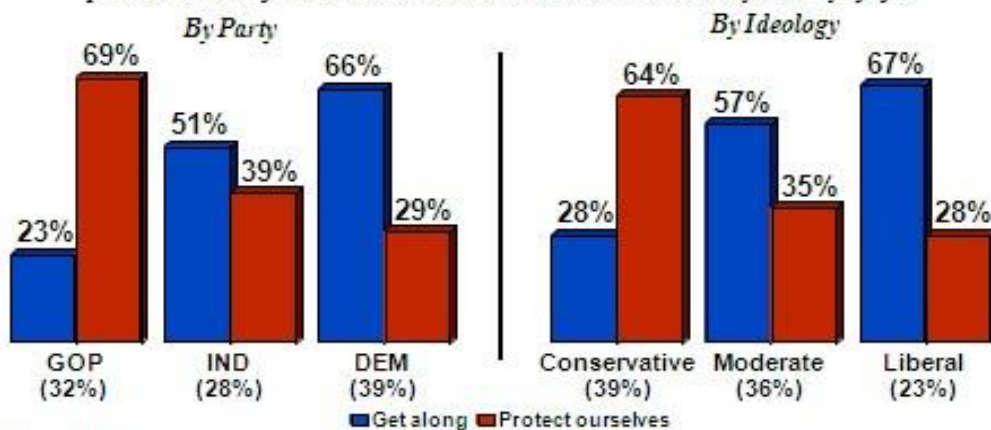
## "World view" attitudes differ dramatically by both partisanship and ideology.

*Please tell me which of the following two descriptions better fits your view of the world...*

*If different people and cultures spent more time getting to know one another and communicating about our problems, we could all get along?*

*...or is your view of the world that...*

*The world is a place where some people's values just aren't the same as ours and we need to protect ourselves from terrorists and extremists who would destroy our way of life?*



The most effective way to build support for Israel is to talk about *"working toward a lasting peace"* that *"respects the rights of everyone in the region."* Notice there is no

explicit mention of either Israel or the Palestinians. To much of the Left, both sides are equally at fault, and because the Israelis are more powerful, sophisticated and Western, it is they who should compromise first.

4) **There is NEVER, EVER, any justification for the deliberate slaughter of innocent women and children. NEVER.** The primary Palestinian public relations goal is to demonstrate that the so-called “hopelessness of the oppressed Palestinians” is what causes them to go out and kill children. **This must be challenged immediately, aggressively, and directly.**

*“We may disagree about politics and we may disagree about economics. But there is one fundamental principle that all peoples from all parts of the globe will agree on: civilized people do not target innocent women and children for death.”*

5) **Don’t pretend that Israel is without mistakes or fault.** It’s not true and no one believes it. Pretending Israel is free from errors does not pass the smell test. It will only make your listeners question the veracity of everything else you say. **Admitting that Israel has and continues to make mistakes does not undermine the overall justice of Israel’s goals: peace and security and a better quality of life for BOTH sides.**

**Use humility.** *“I know that in trying to defend its children and citizens from terrorists that Israel has accidentally hurt innocent people. I know it, and I’m sorry for it. But what can Israel do to defend itself? If America had given up land for peace – and that land had been used for launching rockets at America, what would America do? Israel was attacked with thousands of rockets from Iran-backed Palestinian terrorists in Gaza. What should Israel have done to protect her children? ”*

#### **WORDS THAT WORK**

**“Are Israelis perfect? No. Do we make mistakes? Yes. But we want a better future, and we are working towards it.**

**And we want Palestinians to have a better future as well. They deserve a government that will eliminate the terror not only because it will make my children safer—but also because it will make their children more prosperous. When the terror ends, Israel will no longer need to have challenging checkpoints to inspect goods and people. When the terror ends we will no longer need a security fence.”**

6) **Be careful of your tone.** A patronizing, parental tone will turn Americans and Europeans off. We’re at a time in history when Jews in general (and Israelis in

particular) are no longer perceived as the persecuted people. In fact, among American

and European audiences—sophisticated, educated, opinionated, non-Jewish audiences—

Israelis are often seen as the occupiers and the aggressors. With that kind of baggage, it is critical that messages from the pro-Israel spokespeople not come across as supercilious or condescending.

#### **WORDS THAT DON'T WORK**

**“We are prepared to allow them to build.....”**

Israelis cannot “*allow*” the Palestinians to move forward. They cannot “*permit*” or “*control*” or “*instruct*” the Palestinians to establish commerce, transportation, or a government. If the Palestinians are to be seen as a trusted partner on the path to peace, they must not be subordinated, in perception or in practice, by the Israelis. There is anxiety around activity in the Middle East. The way you talk about it should not add fuel to the fire.

7) **Stop. Stop. Stop.** Most of this document is written in a positive, hopeful, instructive tone. But there is one aspect of Palestinian behavior that you have every right to demand an end – and will win points by doing so. The more you talk about the militaristic tone and jihadist goals of Iran-backed terrorists – by using their own words -- the more empathy you will create for Israel.

#### **WORDS THAT DO WORK**

**“Achieving peaceful relationships requires the leadership—political, business, and military—of both sides. And so we ask the Palestinians ... Stop using the language of incitement. Stop using the language of violence. Stop using the language of threats. You won’t achieve peace if your military leadership talks about war. You won’t achieve peace if people talk about pushing others to the sea or to the desert.”**

#### **MORE WORDS THAT WORK**

**“Israelis know what it is like to live their lives with the daily threat of terrorism. They know what it is like to send their children off to school one day and bury them the next. For them, terrorism isn’t something they read about in the newspaper. It’s something they see with their eyes far too often.”**

8) **Remind people – again and again – that Israel wants peace.** Reason One: If Americans see no hope for peace—if they only see a continuation of a 2,000-year-long episode of “Family Feud”—Americans will not want their government to spend tax dollars or their President’s clout on helping Israel.

Reason Two: **The speaker that is perceived as being most for PEACE will win the debate.** Every time someone makes the plea for peace, the reaction is positive. If you

want to regain the public relations advantage, peace should be at the core of whatever message you wish to convey.

For Americans to have hope regarding the Middle East conflict, they need to be reminded that:

- **Israel has a long-term commitment to peace.** When courageous Arab leaders, such as Egypt's President Sadat and Jordan's King Hussein, reached out their hands to Israel, peace was achieved.

#### **WORDS THAT WORK**

**“Israel made painful sacrifices and took a risk to give peace a chance. They voluntarily removed over 9,000 settlers from Gaza and parts of the West Bank, abandoning homes, schools, businesses, and places of worship in the hopes of renewing the peace process.”**

**“Despite making an overture for peace by withdrawing from Gaza, Israel continues to face terrorist attacks, including rocket attacks and drive-by shootings of innocent Israelis. Israel knows that for a lasting peace, they must be free from terrorism and live with defensible borders.”**

9) **Americans want a team to cheer for. Let the public know GOOD things about Israel.** Once you have established that you care about both Israelis and Palestinians and that Israel wants peace, you can begin the process of establishing a strong connection between Americans and Israel based on shared values and interests, including:

-- Israel's cooperative efforts with Jewish and Muslim citizens working together to create jobs, cutting edge technology, science and research;

-- Israel's remarkable advances in alternative energy;

-- The work Israel has done in Arab neighborhoods and communities to raise health and living standards, including access, as full Israeli citizens, to Israel's world-class national health care system.

Information about the cooperation of Israeli doctors and scientists – Jews, Muslims, Christians and others alike - in solving important health and technological challenges can be helpful. So can demonstrating that Israel and America share a commitment to freedom of religion, press, speech as well as human rights, women's issues, and the environment



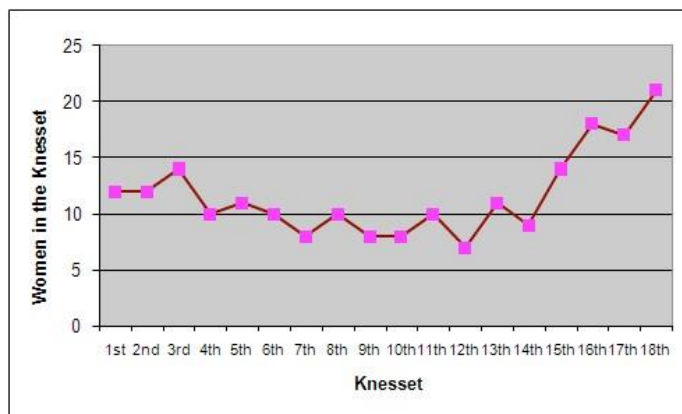
**10) Draw direct parallels between Israel and America—including the need to defend against terrorism.** From history to culture to values, **the more you focus on the similarities between Israel and America, the more likely you are to win the support of those who are neutral.** Indeed, Israel is an important American ally in the war against terrorism, and faces many of the same challenges as America in protecting their citizens. For example, on September 11<sup>th</sup>, nineteen suicide terrorists hijacked American planes and killed our citizens. Today, when we go to the airport, we are screened and checked. Following an attempted “Shoe Bombing” we now have to take off our shoes. It slows travel down, is expensive, and invades our privacy. But imagine what we would do if more than 250 times terrorists had crossed into our land and killed our children while they were riding buses or eating pizza? What would America do? What would America do if America’s neighbors in Canada or Mexico were firing rockets into America?

**The language of Israel is the language of America: “democracy,” “freedom,” “security,” and “peace.”**

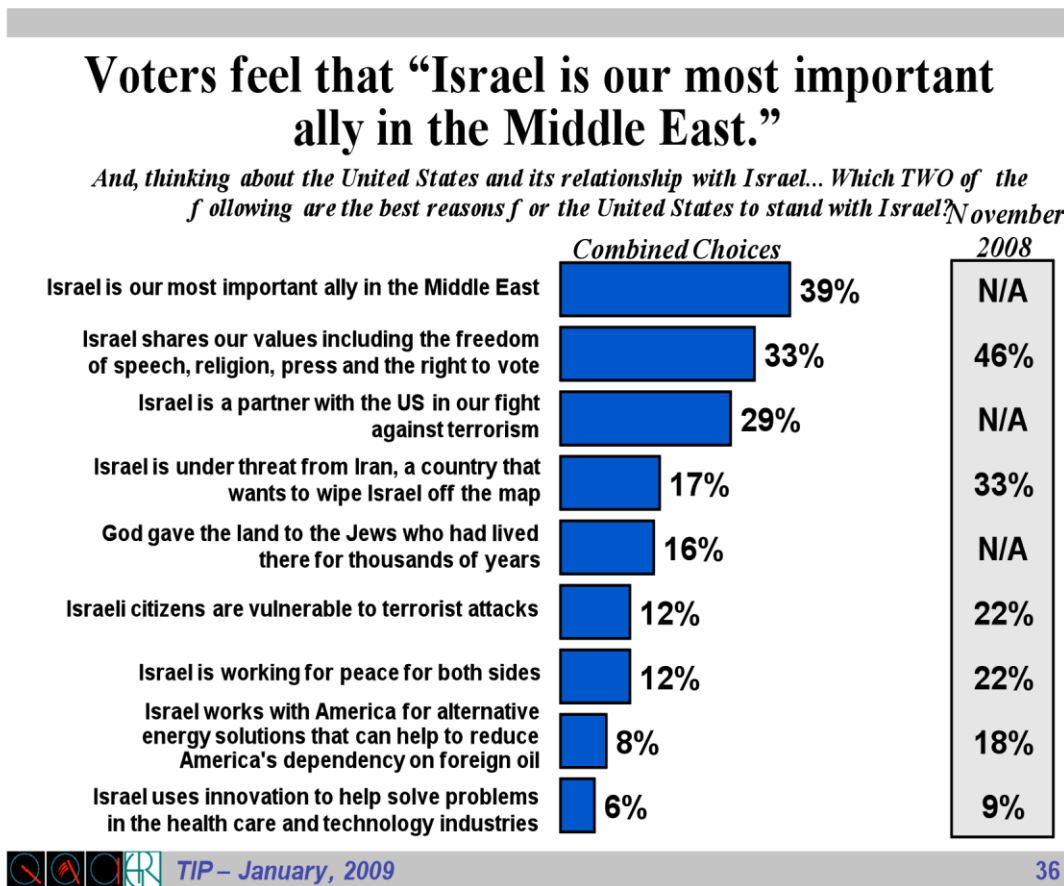
These four words are at the core of the American political, economic, social, and cultural systems, and they should be repeated as often as possible because they resonate with virtually every American. **This is not rhetoric. It is fact.** Despite the non-stop coverage of Israel in the press, the **positive** news about Israel remains untold.

It’s our job to “wear white hats in public”—to remind Americans that Israel is a team for whom they can feel good about cheering. After all:

- **Israel, America’s ally, is a democracy in the Middle East.** In Israel, Christians, Muslims, and Jews all have freedom of speech, religion, and a right to vote. Indeed, more than a million Arabs are citizens of Israel, representing almost 20% of the population. Furthermore, 12 Arabs and 21 women serve in Israel’s 120-member Parliament, and an Arab judge sits on the Israeli Supreme Court. On a cultural level, a recent Miss Israel was an Israeli Arab and Israel is sending an Arab-Israeli and a Jewish-Israeli to sing together in the upcoming Eurovision contest. As the following chart shows, female membership in the Knesset is even on the rise:



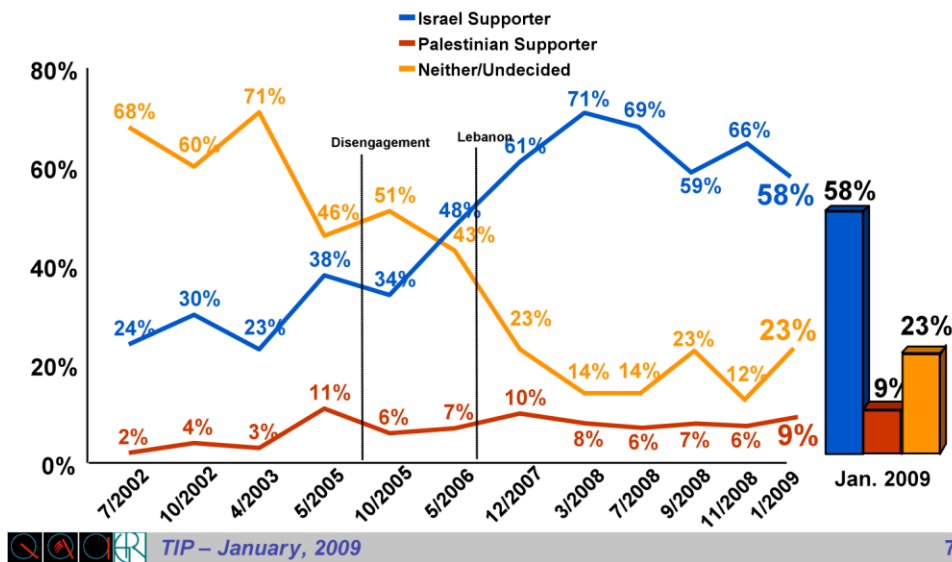
- In contrast to those in the Middle East who indoctrinate their children to become hate-mongers and suicide bombers, Israel educates their children to strive for progress and peace. Israel is the one place in the Middle East where a young girl can grow up to be anything she wants—from a doctor to a mommy, to a businessperson and even to be prime minister!
- Israel is a key American ally:



Some positive news comes from the following question, which has been tracked for seven years and shows that Israel continues to receive strong support from Americans:

## Voters believe the U.S. SHOULD support Israel.

*Thinking about the ongoing conflict between Israel and the Palestinians in the Middle East, please tell me whether, in general, do you think America should be...*



11) **Don't talk about religion.** Americans who see the bible as their sourcebook on foreign affairs are already supporters of Israel. Religious fundamentalists are Israel's "Amen Choir" and they make up approximately one-fourth of the American public and Israel's strongest friends in the world. However, some of those who are most likely to believe that Israel is a religious state are most hostile towards Israel (*"they're just as extreme as those religious Arab countries they criticize"*). Unfortunately, virtually any discussion of religion will only reinforce this perception.

Therefore, even the mention of the word "*Jew*" in many Israel contexts is going to elicit a negative reaction—and the defense of Israel as a "*Jewish State*" or "*Zionist State*" will be received quite poorly. This may be hard for the Jewish community to accept but this is how most Americans and Europeans feel.

The exceptions are amongst the Orthodox Jewish and Evangelical Christian communities. The fact is that Evangelical Christians are more supportive of Israel and Israeli policy than almost any other subgroup in America—and sometimes even more supportive than liberal Jews. The primary reason for this is that their religion tells them to do so. You can speak about God to these groups (approximately one fourth of America) but do not extend your comments about religion beyond that.

12) **No matter what you are asked, bridge to a productive pro-Israel message.** When asked a direct question, you don't have to answer it directly. You are in control of what you say and how you say it. Remember, your goal in

doing interviews is not only to answer questions—it is to bring persuadable members of the audience to Israel’s side in the conflict. Start by acknowledging their question and agreeing that both sides –

Israelis and Palestinians – deserve a better future. Remind your audience that Israel wants peace. Then focus on shared values. Once you have done this you will have built enough support for you to say what Israel really wants: for the Palestinians to end the violence and the culture of hate so that fences and checkpoints are no longer needed and both sides can live in peace. And for Iran for Iran-backed terrorists in Gaza to stop shooting rockets into Israel so that both sides can have a better future.

A simple rule of thumb is that once you get to the point of repeating the same message over and over again so many times that you think you might get sick—that is just about the time the public will wake up and say “Hey—this person just might be saying something interesting to me!” But don’t confuse messages with facts. All messages must be factually accurate, but the point is to bridge back to your message—for example, to show that Israel is a democracy that wants peace.

**13) Talk about the future, not the past.** Spending time giving the public a history lesson on the maps of Israel will put your audience to sleep -- at best. At worst, if you spend your communications capital (time and money) on history lessons of who got what land when and who promised what to whom, it will be viewed by Americans and Europeans as a game of gotcha and not a vision for a better future. Remember—communications is ***not*** a test for who can remember the most facts. Listeners want simple messages that will answer their simple, silent question: **“What is in it for my country and for me to support Israel?”**

**14) Hope.** The expectations for peace are about as low as they can go. But the side that presents a more hopeful future – and the willingness to work hard to make it happen – will win hearts and minds going forward. This is the language people want to hear:

*“The day will come when Israeli children and Palestinian children will grow up together, play together, and eventually work together side-by-side not just because they have to but because they want to.”*

### Words That Work

**“We must measure each other’s commitment to peace by actions, not words. Let us come together and bring about a new era of openness and tolerance. Let us declare that violence and bloodshed will not prevail. We must provide hope for all the people of the Middle East. We must provide hope for those who have none. It is my hope that we may all live in prosperity and peace—now and forever.”**

**15) Use rhetorical questions.** Avoid head on attacks of your opponents. Use a soft tone. Show regret that the Palestinians have been led so poorly. Ask:

### WORDS THAT WORK

**“How can the current Palestinian leadership honestly say it will pursue peace when previous leaders rejected an offer to create a Palestinian state just a few short years ago and now refuse to live up to their responsibilities as outlined in the Road Map?”**

**“How can you call it a “cycle of violence” when in reality, if Israel stopped fighting terror, the violence would not end? If the Palestinians stopped terror, Israel would have no reason for curfews, fences, checkpoints, and other defensive measures.”**

**“Is it too much to ask that the Hamas leadership condemn all terrorist activities, including suicide bombers? Is it unreasonable to insist that they stop killing innocent children before Israelis jeopardize their security and make concessions for peace?”**

And here is a simpler batch of questions to keep in mind:

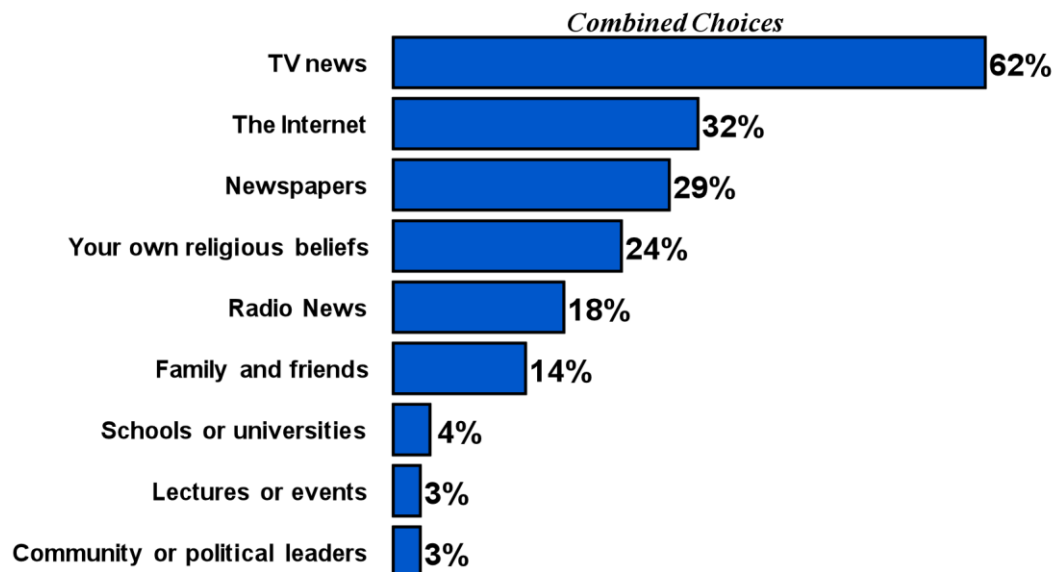
- ***“How do I make peace with a government who wants me dead?”***
- ***“How do I make peace with a population who is taught these words – taught to hate Jews, not just Israelis – from the moment they are born?”***
- ***“Why is the world so silent about the written, vocal, stated aims of Hamas?”***

**16) Go where the people are.** According to Nielsen ratings, on average, Americans now watch 4.3 hours of television a day. Youth groups, Hillel, AIPAC, and others can be terrific leadership training grounds. They are very important for educating some Jews about Israel. Peer to peer communications can also make a highly positive difference from campus to the Capitol. But, don’t waste time and money fooling yourself that newspaper ads and campus lectures alone will bring large numbers of new supporters to Israel. Research repeatedly shows that the

people who come to these events have largely made up their minds, pro and con, so they are about leadership development, not mass communications.

## Most voters get their Middle East news from television coverage.

*And, which TWO of the following information sources are the most significant in shaping your views on the Middle East?*



TIP – January, 2009

53

As these results from The Israel Project's polling clearly show, the media is the top source of information on the Middle East for the vast majority of Americans. Television, followed by newspapers and radio dominate the other sources that many believe are critical. One lecture simply can't compete with 4.3 hours of television per day. Pro-Israel leaders need to make sure that solid and "TV-worthy" stories are pitched and delivered to the media on a regular basis. If you want to persuade, you need to go where the people are—and that is on television and in other media. **Don't hesitate to reach out to your local reporters and media outlets to speak with them about Israel.**

17) **K.I.S.S. and tell and tell again and again.** A key rule of successful communications is "**Keep It Simple, Stupid**". Successful communications is not about being able to recite every fact from the long history of the Arab-Israeli conflict. It is about pointing out a few core principles of shared values—such as democracy and freedom—and repeating them over and over again.

Have I written often enough yet that **you need to start with empathy for both sides, remind your audience that Israel wants peace and then repeat the messages of democracy, freedom, and peace over and over again?** For those not already pro-Israel, but who belong to the category of persuadables, we need to

repeat the message, on average, ten times to be effective. Go back to the message triangle and practice bridging to your message on Israel.

**18) Avoid “analysis paralysis” and be pro-active.** This is the tendency to blame everything and anything bad that happens to Israel’s cause on the media... and then to do nothing

else. It is a terrible disease that can cripple pro-Israel organizations with a thousand meetings and no results.

**Instead, Focus on the Persuadables.** Of course, as pro-Israel leaders and activists you must spend considerable time and energy in what we in politics call “the care and feeding of the base.” But, you must recognize that there are three kinds of people in how they view Israel—those who are with us and will always be with us, those who are against us and who will always be against us, and those who are “persuadable.”

**Your communications efforts should always focus on transporting the “persuadables” from a less favorable position on Israel to a more favorable position on Israel.**

**19) It’s not just what you’re against – it’s what you’re FOR that matters.** The public demands *progress*. It doesn’t have to move at light speed. One day doesn’t always have to be better than the next. But the public turns off immediately whenever they perceive that one side has dug its heels in and refuses to remain committed to the overall mission of making progress towards peace. There are no excuses – no matter what is happening in the Middle East, you have to advocate how you remain committed to peace. If you’re only ever *against* things – even if they are things like suicide attacks, rocket firings, or inequality of rights – then you’ll never have the public *for* you.

**Similarly, avoid putting things in terms of “not.”** Tell the people what you are *for*. Use positive, active terms. Don’t say your goal is *not* to do this or *to avoid* that.

**20) Start your message, press release, sound bite, or debate segment with your best, positive message.** Credibility is so difficult to achieve but so easy to lose in debates about these issues. This is especially true in the first words you say or write. People make snap decisions about whether they find you to be credible, authentic, empathetic, or sincere. Time after time in group after group, we see good words go without impact because a speaker puts his foot in his mouth at the outset, rather than his best face forward.

Start with positive themes like *peace, mutual respect, empathy for the plight of Palestinians and their children*, and the like.

21) **Concede a point.** Look for opportunities in every TV debate or interview to concede a point to the interviewer or debate partner. It doesn't have to be a major point. The point isn't to undermine some essential plank of Israel's foreign policy platform. But the simple words "*you make a good point*" do wonders among an audience.

22) **Never, never, NEVER speak in declarative statements. Never.** Americans and Europeans think in shades of gray – especially when it comes to conflict in the Middle East. They believe both sides are to blame, both sides are responsible for making sacrifices for peace, and both sides do have a positive story to tell. So every time you say "*every,*" "*totally,*" "*always,*" "*never,*" or the like, the reaction is immediate and negative. Soften the tone just a little bit and you'll keep them tuned in.

#### **WORDS THAT DO NOT WORK**

Two statements from Israeli spokespeople that turned listeners off:

1. *"I can promise you that if there will be no agreement in 2008, it would not be the fault of the Israeli government."*
2. *"Those who think that the conflict is driven by an Israeli desire to hold onto territories are totally wrong."*

23) **Acknowledge the complexities of the situation and attempt to simplify and clarify.** The public believes that the issues that cause conflict between Israelis and Palestinians are complex and date back hundreds or thousands of years. They agree that there are many different sticking points that need to be negotiated.

Yet while the *problems* are complex, they want the *solutions* to be simple: *Peace. Mutual respect. Two nations living side by side. Children growing up without fear for their safety.* These are all simple concepts that Americans want all sides to agree on as central goals.

#### **WORDS THAT WORK**

The situation in the Middle East may be complicated, but all parties should adopt a simple approach: **peace first, political boundaries second.**

24) **Don't try to stack your credibility up against the media's.** Yes, the press almost never gets the story completely right – and they often get it mostly wrong. And yes, many in the media have an agenda against Israel. However, many more



do not. Also, Americans have no love lost for their own media's lack of bias. Nevertheless, Americans trust the media to report the situation in the Middle East more accurately than *either* Israel or the Palestinian government. Do not attempt to impeach the credibility of a media report head on. You'll just end up undermining you own. Here's an example of what *not* to do:

**WORDS THAT DO NOT WORK**

**With all due respect, check your data. And, you know, don't write a story that doesn't hold water.**

**– Actual answer by an Israeli politician on live television**

25) **Also, don't try to stack your credibility up against the global community's.** Yes, much of the world and many influential members of the United Nations are hostile to Israel's existence. But the public doesn't want to hear Israeli politicians complain about this fact. The Israel-against-the-world, woe-are-we approach comes across as divisive. While you should be making the case for why a stable Israel is *good* for the world, messages like this just isolate you more:

**WORDS THAT DO NOT WORK**

**If we were to listen to all of what the world says, I'm not sure that we would be a sovereign state or where we are today.**

26) **Mutuality is a key concept.** We close with one more plea to humanize, empathize, and stress the equal needs for a better life for two equal peoples. The world sees Israel and the Palestinians on completely different plains – and this is why they allow/ignore Palestinian crimes against Israel. It's David vs. Goliath – only this time the Palestinians are seen as David. Using the “mutual” context puts both parties on the same level – and that is important in communicating the Israeli position. Here are the phrases to use:

- ***“Mutual respect”*** is even better than *“tolerance.”*
- ***“Living together, side by side, in peace”***
- ***“Israelis and Palestinians both have a RIGHT to...”*** The more you stress that *both* sides have *equal* rights, the better.
- ***“Cooperation, Collaboration, and Compromise.”*** All three words work to describe the relationship that Europe and America want Israelis and Palestinians to have. We recommend you use all three because the sound repetition drives the point home with three times the effectiveness.

**Bottom line:** What will happen if we fail to get the world to care about the fact that Israeli parents in southern Israel need to literally dodge rockets when they drive their children to kindergarten in the morning? What will happen if the world allows Iran, the world's largest state sponsor of terrorism, to get nuclear weapons? What will Israel do if bad press causes American citizens to ask our government to turn its back on Israel?

Why do I care so much about the success of your communications efforts? I care because I never want our children to live through what my family and yours lived through in the Holocaust.

People in Israel depend on us.

Together, we can use strategic communications to make Israel and all Jews safer and more secure.

## CHAPTER 2: A GLOSSARY OF WORDS THAT WORK

*"What the world cannot remember the Israelis cannot forget."*

-- Mort Zuckerman

For the first time in our communication effort, we have provided an A-Z glossary of specific words, phrases, and concepts that should form the core of any pro-Israeli communication effort.

- **"Accountability."** It is surprising that the value Americans want most in their own government has not been used by Israeli spokespeople to describe what's needed in the current dialogue. Stop using *"confidence-building measures"* and start using **"accountability"** to describe what's needed most within the Palestinian government(s).
- **"Building":** Never talk about *"giving"* the Palestinians something. It sounds too paternalistic. Instead, talk about **"building"** because it suggests a step-by-step, layer-by-layer improvement in conditions. *Giving* reminds people that you're in the stronger position and that creates more sympathy for the plight of the Palestinians.
- **Children:** As often as possible, make the stakes of achieving peace about providing a future for *both* Palestinian and Israeli children in which they can live, learn, and grow up without the constant fear of attack.
- **"Come to Jerusalem to work for peace":** The visual symbolism isn't lost on American ears. It's an active challenge to turn words into deeds.
- **"Cooperation, collaboration, and compromise":** This is how Americans believe the conflict must be solved. When you give a little, you get a lot.

- **“Deliberately firing rockets into civilian communities”:** Combine terrorist motive with civilian visuals and you have the perfect illustration of what Israel faced in Gaza and Lebanon. Especially with regard to rocket attacks but useful for any kind of terrorist attack, *deliberate* is the right word to use to call out the *intent* behind the attacks. This is far more powerful than describing the attacks as “*random*.”
- **“Economic Diplomacy”:** This is a much more embracing and popular term than the current lexicon of “*sanctions*.” It has appeal across the political spectrum: the tough economic approach appeals to Republicans, and the diplomacy component satisfies Democrats.
- **“Economic Prosperity”:** Whenever Israel talks about the “*economic prosperity*” of the Palestinians, it puts Israel in the most positive light possible. After all, who can disagree?
- **Examples of Peace Efforts:** Constantly cite Israel’s past efforts and sacrifices for peace with moderate Arab leaders also willing to work for peace. But don’t dwell on the past.

Simply present these past examples as the best reasons why Israel remains committed to making peace in the future.

- **“Equal rights”:** Emphasize that Jewish Israelis and Arab Israelis enjoy equal rights and equal protections under the law in Israel. But don’t stop there: ***“The tragedy is that Palestinians have far less rights under their government than Israeli Arabs have under ours.”***
- **Human to Human:** Appealing directly to the Palestinian people on behalf of the Israeli people takes the issue out of the political realm and humanizes it. *“We know that the average Palestinian and the average Israeli want to come together and make peace. They want to live in peace. Israeli leaders have come together with Arab leaders to make peace in the past. But how do you make peace with Hamas and Hezbollah?”*
- **Humanize Rockets:** Paint a vivid picture of what life is like in Israeli communities that are vulnerable to attack. Yes, cite the number of rocket attacks that have occurred. But immediately follow that up with what it is like to make the nightly trek to the bomb shelter.
- **“If... If... If...Then.”:** Put the burden on Hamas to make the first move for peace by using If’s (and don’t forget to finish with a hard then to show Israel is a willing peace partner). *“If Hamas reforms... If Hamas recognize our right to exist... If Hamas renounces terrorism... If Hamas supports international peace agreements... then we are willing to make peace today.”*
- **“Living together, side by side.”** This is the best way to describe the ultimate vision of a two-state solution without using the phrase.

- **“Militant Islam”**: This is the best term to describe the terrorist movement. Avoid Bushera sounding terms like *“Islamofascism.”*
- **“Mutual respect”**: You want to put the conflict in perspective. *“The best way, the only way, to achieve lasting peace is to achieve mutual respect.”* This relieves the pressure on Israel and places it squarely on Hamas and Hezbollah. In fact, the fastest way to demonstrate an open-minded approach and differentiate Israel’s aims from Hamas and, frankly, Fatah, is to talk about your respect for the Palestinian people. *“We do not have the right to tell the Palestinians whom to elect to represent them. We hope they will choose leaders that will listen and truly care about them. We respect their right to live in peace and prosperity. All we ask is for them to respect the same for us.”*
- **“Nobody has to leave their homes”**: This is the most winning phrase in the lexicon of settlements. Use the principle of *mutuality* to explain that just as Arab Israelis are not expected to move out of their homes in Israel, Jews in a new Palestinian state should be allowed to stay in their homes, too.
- **“One step at a time, one day at a time”**: It is essential to lower expectations and reduce the pressure on Israel to rush into an agreement that is either not in its interests or jeopardizes its security. The *“one step at a time”* language will be accepted as a common sense approach to the land-for-peace equation.
- **“Peace before political boundaries”**: This is the best phrase for talking about why a two-state solution isn’t realistic right now. First the rockets and the war need to stop. Then both peoples can talk about political boundaries.
- **“Persistence” and “perseverance”**: It is not just the effort that matters. It’s the intensity of that effort. The fact that against great odds and obvious provocations Israel still seeks peace will be appreciated by all audiences.
- **“Prevention”**: With respect to Iran, this is your best word for the overall approach to their quest for nuclear weapons. Not *“preemption.”*
- **“The RIGHT to”**: This is a stronger phrase than “deserves.” Use the phrase frequently, including: the rights that both Israelis and Arabs enjoy in Israel, the right to peace that Israelis and Palestinians are entitled to, and Israel’s right to defend its civilians against rocket attacks.
- **“Societal Progress”**: This is a dangerous term unless used to address the aspirations of the Palestinian people. First talk about how “the Palestinians have the right to the same societal progress that is happening in Europe and Asia.” Then address the freedoms they lack – and the freedoms they deserve. Americans and Europeans see *“societal progress”* as a moral imperative and a fundamental necessity for eliminating the root causes of terrorism.

- **“Specific Plan of Action”:** Even if the plan will take time, Americans want to know that there is a specific plan of action to which both sides can and will be held *accountable*. Whether you’re talking about the peace process with the Palestinians or the process of preventing Iran from obtaining nuclear weapons, use this phrase to describe your approach.
- **“We have all made mistakes.”** People do not expect Israel to be 100 percent successful in all their efforts to stop terrorism. Admitting that Israel has and continues to make mistakes does not undermine the overall justice of Israel’s goals: peace and security and a better quality of life for everyone. It *does* gain you much needed credibility.
- **“We’re all in this together.”** One of the most powerful phrases of 2009 in America can easily be adapted to the situation in the Middle East. Acknowledging a common condition not only communicates a realistic approach from the Israeli perspective but also builds a sense of empathy.
- **“Working toward a solution”:** Americans don’t expect the dispute between Israel and the Arabs to end overnight, but they absolutely need to know that *“Israel is working to find a solution that is acceptable to everyone involved.”* This suggests positive intent. This suggests progress. This suggests hope. And all three are important components of a successful communication effort.

*Source; Dr. Frank Luntz, April 2009 The Israel Project’s 2009, Global Language Dictionary, Property of The Israel Project. Not for distribution or publication.*

## **Appendix B. Speech of Rabbi Rabinovich's Speech, January 12th, 1952**

### **On the Third World War**

*A report from Europe carried the following speech of Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich before a special meeting of the Emergency Council of European Rabbis in Budapest, Hungary, January 12, 1952:*

"Greetings, my children; you have been called her to recapitulate the principal steps of our new program. As you know, we had hoped to have twenty years between wars to consolidate the great gains which we made from World War II, but our increasing numbers in certain vital areas is arousing opposition to us, and we must now work with every means at our disposal to precipitate World War III within five years. *[They did not precipitate World War III but they did instigate the Korean War when on June 25, 1950 they ordered the North Korean army to launch a surprise attack on South Korea. On June 26, the U.N. Security Council condemned the invasion as aggression and ordered withdrawal of the invading forces].*

"Then on June 27, 1950, our Jewish American President Truman ordered air and naval units into action to enforce the U.N. order. *[Not achieving their full goals, they then instigated the overthrow of South Vietnam Ngo Dinh Diem, Premier under Bao Dai, who deposed the monarch in 1955 and established a republic with himself as President. Diem used strong U.S. backing to create an authoritarian regime, which soon grew into a full scale war, with Jewish pressure escalating U.S. involvement].*

"The goal for which we have striven so concertedly FOR THREE THOUSAND YEARS is at last within our reach, and because its fulfillment is so apparent, it behooves us to increase our efforts and our caution tenfold. I can safely promise you that before ten years have passed, our race will take its rightful place in the world, with every Jew a king and every Gentile a slave (Applause from the gathering).

"You remember the success of our propaganda campaign during the 1930's, which aroused anti-American passions in Germany at the same time we were arousing anti-German passions in America, a campaign which culminated in the Second World War.

"A similar propaganda campaign is now being waged intensively throughout the world. A war fever is being worked up in Russia by an incessant anti-American barrage while a nationwide anti-Communist scare is sweeping America.

"This campaign is forcing all the smaller nations to choose between the partnership of Russia or an alliance with the United States.

"Our most pressing problem at the moment is to inflame the lagging militaristic spirit of the Americans.

"The failure of the Universal Military Training Act was a great setback to our plans, but we are assured that a suitable measure will be rushed through Congress immediately after the 1952 elections.

"The Russians, as well as the Asiatic peoples, are well under control and offer no objections to war, but we must wait to secure the Americans. This we hope to do with the issue of ANTISEMITISM, which worked so well in uniting the Americans against Germany.

"We are counting heavily on reports of anti-Semitic outrages in Russia to whip up indignation in the United States and produce a front of solidarity against the Soviet power.

"Simultaneously, to demonstrate to Americans the reality of anti-Semitism, we will advance through new sources large sums of money to outspokenly anti-Semitic elements in America to increase their effectiveness, and WE SHALL STAGE ANTISEMITIC OUTBREAKS IN SEVERAL OF THEIR LARGEST CITIES.

"This will serve the double purpose of exposing reactionary sectors in America, which then can be silenced, and of welding the United States into a devoted anti-Russian unit.

*[Note: Protocol of Zion No. 9, para. 2, states that anti-Semitism is controlled by them. At the time of this speech they had already commenced their campaign of anti-Semitism in Czechoslovakia].*

"Within five years, this program will achieve its objective, the Third World War, which will surpass in destruction all previous contests.

"Israeli, of course, will remain neutral, and when both sides are devastated and exhausted, we will arbitrate, sending our Control Commissions into all wrecked countries. This war will end for all time our struggle against the Gentiles.

"We Will Openly Reveal Our Identity With The Races Of Asia And Africa.

"I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born. Our Control Commissions will, in the interests of peace and wiping out interracial tensions.

"Forbid the whites to mate with whites. The white women must cohabit with members of the dark races, the white men with black women.

"Thus the white race will disappear, for the mixing of the dark with the white means the end of the white man, and our most dangerous enemy will become only a memory.

"We shall embark upon an era of ten thousand years of peace and plenty, the Pax Judaica, and our race will rule undisputed over the world.

"Our superior intelligence will easily enable us to retain mastery over a world of dark peoples."

Question from the gathering: Rabbi Rabinovich, what about the various religions after the Third World War?

Rabinovich:

"There will be no more religions. Not only would the existence of a priest class remain a constant danger to our rule, but belief in an afterlife would give spiritual strength to irreconcilable elements in many countries, and enable them to resist us.

"We will, however, retain the rituals and customs of Judaism as the mark of our hereditary ruling caste, strengthening our racial laws so that no Jew will be allowed to marry outside our race, nor will any stranger be accepted by us.

*[Note: Protocol of Zion No. 17 para. 2, states: 'Now that freedom of conscience has been declared everywhere (as a result of their efforts they have previously stated]*

"Only years divide us from the moment of the complete wrecking of that [hated] Christian religion. As to other religions, we shall have still less difficulty with them.'

"We may have to repeat the grim days of World War II, when we were forced to let the Hitlerite bandits sacrifice some of our people, in order that we may have adequate documentation and witnesses to legally justify our trial and execution of the leaders of America and Russia as war criminals, after we have dictated the peace.

"I am sure you will need little preparation for such a duty, for sacrifice has always been the watchword of our people, and the DEATH OF A FEW THOUSAND JEWS in exchange for world leadership is indeed a SMALL PRICE TO PAY.

"To convince you of the certainty of that leadership, let me point out to you how we have turned all of the inventions of the White Man into weapons against him. HIS PRINTING PRESSES AND RADIOS are the MOUTHPIECES OF OUR DESIRES, and his heavy industry manufactures the instruments which he sends out to arm Asia and Africa against him.

"Our interests in Washington are greatly extending the POINT FOUR PROGRAM (viz. COLOMBO PLAN) for developing industry in backward areas of the world, so that after the industrial plants and cities of Europe and America are destroyed by atomic warfare, the Whites can offer no resistance against the large masses of the dark races, who will maintain an unchallenged technological superiority.



"And so, with the vision of world victory before you, go back to your countries and intensify your good work, until that approaching day when Israeli will reveal herself in all her glorious destiny as the Light of the World."

*[Note: Every statement made by Rabinovich is based on agenda contained in the "Protocols of Zion."]*

Source: [http://antimatrix.org/Convert/Books/ZioNazi\\_Quotes/Rabbis.html](http://antimatrix.org/Convert/Books/ZioNazi_Quotes/Rabbis.html)

## **Appendix C. Glossary of Terms that Many People are not familiar with**

You need to know these terms to understand what is going on in the world. Below is a glossary of terms that many people are not (yet) familiar with. By gaining a better understanding of who is what, it also becomes clearer about the power structure and power struggle that is going on within the Illuminati.

**Adrenochrome** A drug obtained from adrenalized blood, by terrorizing and tormenting the victim for a long time to increase the adrenaline level. Blood from child donors is said to have a rejuvenating effect and is popular with Hollywood celebrities. Adrenochrome goes hand in hand with other forms of drug trafficking, organ trafficking and child trafficking.

**Agenda-21** United Nations Agenda for the 21st Century. The aim of this action plan to be implemented worldwide is to inventory and control: all land, all water, all minerals, all plants, all animals, all construction, all means of production, all energy, all education, all information and all people in the world. Total inventory and control. Agenda 21 eventually leads to a strictly regulated control society in which the individual loses all his freedom. The 'climate' and 'sustainability' are the magic words with which governments give more and more control to policy measures from the EU or NGOs.

**AI: Artificial Intelligence (Artificial Intelligence)** Artificial intelligence (Artificial Intelligence, abbreviated AI) is the intelligence with which machines, software and devices solve problems independently. They imitate the mind of a man. AI is also used to influence people's thoughts and behavior.

**Alphabet agencies (Alphabet agencies)** US government agencies often referred to by an abbreviation such as: CIA, FBI, NSA, DHL, NASA, BLM, et cetera. These agencies are often divided into different factions that operate for or against particular Illuminati factions . In addition, these alphabet agencies employ both White Hats and Black Hats .

**Alliance** Coordinated international operation of separate groups such as the White Hats , senior military personnel and other high and influential positions, aiming to take down the Cabal.

**Alternative Media** All media channels outside the mainstream media — especially the internet and social media — such as: blogs, online radio, Youtube, Twitter and Facebook. Renowned names within the alternative media include: Wikileaks, David Icke and Infowars. Unfortunately, many alternative media outlets have also been infiltrated and either controlled by the Deep State or certain Illuminati factions and do not provide independent or purely objective coverage.

## **Archons**

A collective name for dark forces. Within the Archons we distinguish physical Archons who incarnate within powerful Illuminati bloodlines (especially within the Jesuit order) and non-physical Archons who exert their influence from the astral planes.

**Area 51** Area 51 is a top-secret U.S. Air Force base in the remote Nevada desert. It is the most famous DUMB, which stands for Deep Underground Military Base . It gets its name from CIA documents that refer to it codenamed Area 51. Witnesses and local residents regularly spot UFOs in the area. Another well-known DUMB is the Dulce Base in New Mexico. This also became known after whistleblower Philip Schneider told about battles between extraterrestrials. Horrific genetic experiments with aliens and humans are said to take place there in the seven floors underground.

**Black Budget Projects** Secret projects that are not overseen by parliament or the president and that are not officially on the books. The budget was obtained illegally. These projects often involve the secret space program , development of advanced technology that is kept secret from humanity, and programs that allow humanity to be oppressed.

**black hats** A general term to refer to the bad guys and the White Hat counterparts . This refers in particular to people in influential positions who work in government services, the army or other organization and are involved in secret (sub)projects that support the agenda of the Cabal and the New World Order .

**black ops** Black operations are secret (military) operations, often aimed at obtaining information or the removal and arrest of unwanted and/or criminal elements. A black operation requires some form of deception to hide which entities are behind it. Black ops can be performed by both White Hats and Black Hats .

**black nobility** The Black nobility is the satanic Illuminati . The Dutch royal family also belongs to the Black nobility. The Spanish and Italian Black nobility has the most power. Those are the families such as the Borgia, Pallavicini, Farnese, Orsini, Massimo, Borghese, Aldobrandini, Colonna, Pacelli, Odescalchi, Ortolani and Luzzatti. Descendants also live in other countries. They are part of the 13 Zoroastrian bloodlines of the Illuminati and get their orders directly from the Archons . They have unleashed an occult war against humanity and the White nobility who seek to spread light, love, compassion and feminine energy and strive for world peace.

**Black magic** Practicing the occult (astrology, numerology, symbols , mantras and satanic rituals ) with the aim of gaining more power, status and wealth. Black magic is used by the satanic Illuminati for personal gain and requires (human) sacrifice. During occult sacrificial rituals, other entities (demons) are invited to feed on the loosh of the victims. White magic uses similar occultism, but it should never be at the expense of others.

**Black screens** Login screens of the black banking system. This system exists parallel to the official banking system and at least as much money is involved. Since the login codes came into the hands of the current trustee, former trustees no longer have access to this part of the financial system.

**Bohemian Club** Secret society where political leaders meet once a year in the Bohemian Grove in Northern California. The Bohemian Club is one of the most powerful men's clubs and also a satanic death cult . In addition to political discussions, all kinds of occult rituals are held, such as the Cremation of Care Ceremony , a human sacrifice ritual . During perverted orgies, children are also abused and sometimes killed. The Bohemian Club uses an owl as a symbol, see this article on the symbolism and occult meaning.

The Bohemian Club is one of the many secret societies where the most powerful political (world) leaders come together once a year.

**Cabal** Cabal in English means a 'secret political cabal'. The term is used to denote the global elite, who, through secret societies and conspiracies, try to gain total power and wealth worldwide at the expense of humanity. Cabal is the all-encompassing term that refers to the entire top of the (earthly) power structure, including

the: Illuminati , Covens , Parents and Dracos . Other names for the Cabal are also: global elite; ruling shadow elite; oligarchs; the New World Order ; or the 1% . Other synonyms used often refer to a section of the Cabal, such as: the Illuminati , the Khazarian mafia , Satanists , Zionists , Zionazis, Illuminazis, NaziZionists, military-industrial complex , Dark Transnational Security State , et cetera.

**Chemtrails** Aircraft traces with chemical nanoparticles. Unlike contrails, or contrails, chemtrails can hang in the air for hours, fanning out into a striped cloud cover or a continuous veil of clouds. By means of chemtrails, metal particles such as barium, aluminum, arsenic and manganese or other nanoparticles are dispersed in the air. Presumably because of weather manipulation and/or blocking sunlight. Chemtrails play a role in the transhumanist agenda. They are used, according to insiders, to spread viruses and nanoparticles that affect human health and psyche. They are associated with Morgellons Disease, among other things, in which non-organic fibers or particles are found in the skin. Chemtrails are unfairly dismissed as conspiracy theory by many people, but they are recognized by authorities , albeit under a different name such as Geo-engineering, Solar Radiation Management, Weather Modification, etc.

**Chinese Elsewhere** Leaders of Asian Illuminati faction , affiliated with the White Dragon Group . They are not necessarily Chinese, and may come from various Asian countries. They belong to the "dragon race" bloodline, which is a different bloodline from the European Illuminati bloodlines . They seek control of the financial system, based on the gold supply in Asia, which they claim to control. It is doubtful whether they have access to this gold supply and their motives are questionable.

**Covens** Part of the Cabal power structure. Covens (witch groups) are hierarchically above the Illuminati and below the Parents. They influence many things on this planet with black magic, distorting the knowledge of the ancient mystery schools.

Queen Elisabeth heads one of the Covens. The top layers of the power structure , including the Covens, have now completely collapsed. As a result, the Illuminati structure has crumbled into various factions and all sorts of splinter groups.

**crisis actors** Actors who play victims during terror exercises and actual attacks. They can be 'witnesses' who tell the press a storyline that has been rehearsed in advance, as well as 'wounded'

who were supposedly injured during a false flag attack. In the latter case, the crisis actors are painted with fake wounds and fake blood. War veterans who have lost their limbs during their military service are sometimes used to play the badly wounded.

**Deep State** A network of influential members within government agencies, the military, major corporations and the financial top, who are involved behind the scenes in the manipulation and control of government policy. They are controlled by secret societies that operate outside government control and national borders. They strive to advance their own agenda by infiltrating political groups, manipulating politicians and elections, and undermining and pressuring elected governments.

**Disclosure** The process of revealing the secrets of the Illuminati, Deep State, and the secret space program is what we call disclosure .

The term is specifically used in reference to the disclosure of the existence of extraterrestrials, break-away civilizations , UFO technology, and alien colonies on Mars and the Moon.

**Dracos** Top layer in the earthly power structure. The ancestors of the Illuminati made an agreement with the Dracos tens of thousands of years ago in exchange for technology and protection. Dracos are huge, powerful reptilian creatures and are known for their militarism and ruthlessness. In appearance, they resemble the creatures Tskalikin in the movie Jupiter Ascending. The Dracos have since been (largely) removed from the planet and are seen as enemies by many alien groups and fought as such. The top of the Illuminati have Draco DNA in their genes.

Due to the secrecy surrounding the existence of extraterrestrials and the ridicule and portrayal within the mass media, it is unthinkable for many people that the Cabal has made deals with evil, alien invaders.

## **Dragon Groups**

Asian and Western factions of the Illuminati, based on aristocratic bloodlines. Each Dragon Group has its own color code. The Black Dragons are the Chinese Kumangtang and the American Bush-Cheney group, the Blue Dragons are the American-British group led by the Clintons, the Red Dragons are a Russian group. Both the White Dragon Society and the Dragon Gate are Asian

opposition groups to the Cabal. The White Dragon Society wants to overthrow the Cabal, but their motives may not be entirely pure. In addition, you also have a Green Dragon and Golden Dragon Group.

**Dark Transnational Security State** Another term for military-industrial complex , Deep State or shadow government engaged in the secret space program .

**DUMB** Deep Underground Military Base, where top secret military projects take place, often involving alien groups. These underground military bases are interconnected via a tunnel system and super high speed train system. See also Area 51 . Nowadays people also speak of SUBS, Secret Underground Bases, because not all underground bases are military.

**fake news** Term coined by the CIA and promoted by the mainstream media to discredit the revelations made by the truth movement and alternative media . The term Fake News is now also increasingly used against the mainstream media.

**HAARP** Haarp stands for High Frequency Active Auroral Research Program , but is actually a secret weapon used for weather modification, weather warfare (such as the creation of hurricanes and floods), and electromagnetic warfare .

**Hoax** The English term hoax means deceit. A hoax is a term used in false flag attacks that have not resulted in actual casualties. In these fake attacks, crisis actors are used to play victims. This was the case, for example, with the Sandy Hook school shooting . With every false flag attack , things are staged. The population is horribly fooled by this. Crisis actors are also deployed in false flag attacks in which fatalities do occur , who must provide photogenic pictures and tell the desired storyline to the press. In that case, however, you are not speaking of a hoax, but of a false flag.

**Illuminati** Elite group whose bloodlines have ruled for millennia. They believe that they possess a superior form of enlightenment and have the divine right to rule. They are out for world domination. There is a difference between the gnostic Illuminati and the satanic Illuminati (Illuminati bloodlines). In addition, the Illuminati bloodlines have broken up into different factions\_.

**Illuminati Bloodlines** The Order of Perfectionists, later called the Illuminati, was founded in Bavaria on May 1, 1776 by Adam Weishaupt. This secret society developed a plan to implement a New World Order (NWO). The Illuminati believe in rule based on genetics. In the west, power has been held by 13 Illuminati bloodlines for millennia . These families belong to the Black Nobility , practice black magic and are covert Satanists . The Illuminati are part of the Cabal and fall within the hierarchy of the Covens , Parents and Dracos .

**Illuminati factions** The Illuminati was once one group working together for complete world domination. In recent years, the Illuminati has broken down into various factions and splinter groups.

The main factions are the: Jesuits , Zionists , Nazis , Secret Societies and the Asian faction. In addition, the original Illuminati has disintegrated into the Gnostic Illuminati and the Satanic Illuminati bloodlines , which fight each other.

**Illuminati, Gnostic** This group comes from the Russian aristocracy and was part of the Cabal a few generations ago . After the Romanov dynasty was destroyed by the Cabal, they broke with the Cabal. Since then, they have been fighting an internal battle with the Rothschild faction that has a lot of influence over the Jesuit and European Illuminati bloodlines and the (predominantly American) Rockefeller faction . They use the same symbolism and occultism as the Illuminati, but openly reject Satanism and child sacrifice rituals. Gnostic Illuminati striving for a meritocracy and oppose succession to power based on race or bloodline. The Gnostic Illuminati are allied to the positive military , the (positive) Templars and White Dragon Society , but are also infiltrated by negative elements.

## **Illuminati symbols**

Symbolism Arising from the Mystery Schools . These symbols are derived from sacred geometry and can be used for both positive and negative purposes. The Illuminati use these symbols for their own gain. The original teachings of the mystery schools have been corrupted over the millennia, losing the original meaning of the symbols.

**Insiders** General term to designate people who are part of the Illuminati , Deep State and/or White Hats and have access to classified information (intel).



**Intel** Secret information (military intelligence) of insiders that may be released.

Illuminati symbols can be found in the architecture, street plans of cities such as Washington DC, the American banknote, emblems, logos and even in the entertainment industry. Above, the Pentagon (left) under the influence of the Farnese family, who live in a pentagonal castle (right).

**Jesuits** One of the five factions of the Illuminati . Only 10% of all Jesuits belong to this faction, including some cardinals, the Black Pope , the White Pope (Francis), and the Black nobility in Italy. The Jesuit Order is the military intelligence service of the Vatican. The real power behind the Vatican is in the hands of the Black nobility . Those are the families like the Borgia, Farnese, Orsini and Aldobrandini. They are part of the 13 Zoroastrian bloodlines of the Illuminati. According to some sources, these bloodlines go back thousands of years in history. They have always tried to dominate the Earth and humanity.

**Khazarian Mafia (Khazarian Mafia)** Archons who came to Earth during the Khazarian invasion , in the area between the Black and Caspian Seas and present-day Ukraine . They have largely wiped out the Russian and original European royal houses and replaced them with their fake monarchs. Their descendants are part of the group we now know as the satanic Illuminati .

**LARP** A type of role-playing game in which participants physically act out scenarios, usually with costumes and props. Within the alternative media, the term is often used for someone who pretends to be different than this person actually is. LARP stands for Live Acting Role Playing.

**Lichtstrijders (Light Warriors)** Light warriors are part of the freedom movement, working together to limit evil and protect life across the multiverse. They also focus on the non-physical world.

**Lichtwerkers (Light workers)** Ambiguous term that usually refers to people within the freedom movement who are mainly focused on the spiritual awakening and liberation of humanity. Unfortunately, within the New Age movement , the term is frequently misused for people who promote the false light by not (wanting to) contain evil.

**Loosh** The etheric life energy that is released during extreme emotions. Evil entities (demons) that feed on loosh are honored during occult satanic rituals. By raping, torturing and sacrificing

children in particular, a maximum of loosh is generated. The satanic elite are convinced that in return they will amass power, prestige and wealth.

**Mainstream Media (MSM)** All major media outlets, television networks as well as newspapers and radio, which are sponsored and controlled by the Cabal, such as CNN, NBC, the New York Times, BBC, NOS, RTL, De Telegraaf, de Volkskrant, NRC and many others. Before the advent of the internet, alternative and social media, these mass communication media had a monopoly position, whereby the desired storyline was carefully constructed and monitored. Within certain frameworks there is freedom of the press, but topics that threaten the Cabal are distorted or simply not published.

Overview of all CEOs and (chief) editors of major media channels, who are part of the Council on Foreign Relations and other secret societies.

**Matrix** The term ' Matrix ' refers to a totalitarian control system that oppresses and imprisons humanity. This control system goes much further than control via the financial system, the legal system, the feudal system, the media, et cetera. The Matrix influences our perception of reality through an Artificial Intelligence. It's a script written by dark forces and it offers us limited freedom of choice. Manipulation, deception and the use of black magic restricts human free will and replaces it with a 'fake free will', where we supposedly agree to things. Moreover, through the application of all kinds of technologies, a form of mind control is created exercised, affecting our thoughts. This makes the Matrix a system where the minds of (most) people are 'held hostage'.

**Military-industrial complex** The military-industrial complex is a combination of the interests of the political and military leadership in combination with the arms industry. They promote common interests and influence political policy. In doing so, arms deals are secretly made with the 'so-called' enemies and armed conflicts are constantly aimed at feeding the war industry.

**Mind Control** All forms of psychological manipulation and intervention in neurological processes to influence ways of thinking and behavior. The CIA and the Deep State have developed sophisticated mind-control techniques on the basis of years of degrading experiments, which do not shy away from human rights violations. Through subliminal messaging , mind control is applied via mass media, pop music and organizations (involved in social engineering).

**MK-Ultra** A trauma-based mind-control program by the CIA, where the minds of victims are broken down into alters. With certain programmed triggers, people can be activated (against their will) into sex slaves or assassins.

**Mystery Plaice and (Mystery Schools)** Schools of learning where esoteric and spiritual knowledge, which is kept secret from a wider audience, is transferred. Because members of the mystery schools were persecuted for their knowledge, they went underground. The Illuminati have suppressed and abused the teachings of the mystery schools for personal gain and the oppression of mankind. They made sure that the knowledge was only accessible to the initiates of their secret societies .

**Nazis** The Nazis, like the other factions, were created under the umbrella of the Illuminati . When the role of the Nazis in World War II ended, prominent Nazi leaders and scientists disappeared to the US and South America via Project Paperclip . There they could secretly continue their work at government organizations such as NASA, CIA and NSA. The Nazi headquarters was moved from Germany to Washington DC after World War II.

The Bush and Clinton families are part of this Nazi group. Bush is genetically linked to the British royal family (also Nazis), whose original surname was Gotha-Saxe-Coburg before it was converted to Windsor. Hitler is a bastard son of King George V, the grandfather of Queen Elizabeth II.

Some of the Nazis who fled after WWII are part of the break-away group involved in the secret space program in Antarctica, among others.

Prominent figures from the politics and entertainment industry are often (distant) relatives. The Bush family is genetically linked to most European royal houses.

**Ndrangheta** The ' Ndrangheta is an Italian crime syndicate, which is considered the strongest and most dangerous crime organization in Italy and the rest of the world. They are involved in drug trafficking, human trafficking and extortion. They also supply children to satanic and pedo networks .

**Ninth Circle** The Ninth Circle is a satanic sect that is closely intertwined with the Catholic Church and the Italian Black nobility and is active worldwide. The term the 'Ninth Circle' refers to the book Inferno from Dante. In this 14th century book the nine circles of hell are described. The

ninth circle is the abode of Satan and is (according to the Satanists) the center of creation. Those who violate the sacred trust fall into this ninth circle. The worst sin (and precondition for entering the circle of creation) is the betrayal of the sacred innocence, such as the innocence of the child. The Ninth Circle is therefore concerned with the torture, rape and sacrifice of children. Especially people at the top of society, such as royalty, are part of the Ninth Circle.

**New Age** New Age is a Western spiritual movement, based on the theosophy of Helena Blavatsky (1831-1891) and a collective term for a wide range of esoteric philosophy, new religions, alternative therapies and alternative lifestyles, which mainly originate from the East. According to Professor Walter J. Veith , the New Age comes directly from the secret societies and the Illuminati .

**New World Or the NWO (New World Order)** The New World Order (also called New World Order or One World Order) is the ambition of the ruling shadow elite to create a total dominion, based on a fascist ideology. This means: one world government, one monetary system, one world army and one world religion. See also Agenda 21 .

**Octopus** Crime syndicate that is called 'Octopus' in the Netherlands and has ties to the international mafia network Ndrangheta . The Octopus has its tentacles in many powerful (secret) organizations worldwide and is involved in drug trafficking, child trafficking, human trafficking, organ trafficking and arms trafficking.

Awaken, wake up or be

The term 'awakening' refers to that part of the population that becomes aware of what is going on in the world. There are different stages of awakening ranging from seeing through Fake News , government manipulation and who is pulling the strings in the world, to reaching a state of enlightenment.

**Operation Mockingbird** Operation Mockingbird was a large-scale CIA program to manipulate the news media in various ways for propaganda purposes. It has been around since 1950 and still takes place on a large scale. There are various ways of working, such as funding student and cultural organizations, climate action and protest groups, or infiltrating the editorial offices of media agencies. See also Fake News .

**Parents** Part of the Cabal power structure. 21 Parents were behalf of the Draco's Earth keepers and guardians of humanity. They were hierarchically above the Illuminati and each controlled a Coven . Only 2 of the 21 Parents are left.

pedogate

Collective term for the international pedophile network in which children are trafficked and abused. This involves the CIA, secret services and other elements within the Deep State . Pedogate has been associated with senior figures in politics and the entertainment industry (such as Hollywood), using film and photo material to blackmail prominent figures. According to UN estimates, 1.8 million children are trafficked worldwide every year . The actual number is probably many times higher.

**pedo networks, elite** Paedo networks in which children are trafficked and abused by people from the 'highest circles' on behalf of the Cabal . Often the abuse takes place in the basements of elite sex parties . Child sex slaves are a valuable commodity for those involved and this form of human trafficking is extremely lucrative. The pedophile film and evidence is used to make those involved blackmailable and loyal to the criminal network. In addition, this ensures protection by gatekeepers in key positions within the police and the judiciary. Paediatrics networks are closely intertwined with organized crime kidnapping the children and doing the dirty work.

**pizza gate** Pizzagate is the pedophile scandal and satanic ritual abuse of children, which came out via (to Wikileaks) leaked emails from the DNC, the organization behind Hillary Clinton's Democratic party. The emails contain numerous references to parties with (Italian) food. They are code words that refer to pedophile perversions. Pizza restaurants in Washington DC acted as a facade for an underground and digital pedo network. The emails show that political leaders such as Podesta and Obama are involved.

Many stars in Hollywood have been abused or part of pedo networks. Pizza and pasta are code words with a hidden meaning. It's no coincidence that the fashion trend of pizza-print clothing originated from Hollywood. Becky G (second from left) above makes a Baphomet hand gesture. The lock of hair covering her eye refers to the all-seeing eye symbol.

**Positive Military n (Positive Military)** A powerful and positive group within the US military that has been developing The Plan since the 1950s to arrest the criminal Cabal. Drake Bailey is their spokesperson. The group is in contact with international groups and alien resistance groups . The aim is to restore sovereignty, return to the original legal system and liberate the population. The leadership includes generals who have been fired in recent decades for not being loyal enough to the Cabal.

**Project Paperclip** Operation Paperclip was a covert operation from the United States to bring Nazi technology and scientists to the United States. There was particular interest in space technology . Prominent Nazis who feigned their deaths went to work covertly for US government organizations such as the CIA (1947) and were then given new identities.



The image is a screenshot of a BBC News website page. At the top, there is a navigation bar with the BBC News logo and a link to 'Watch One-Minute World News'. Below this, the article title 'Project Paperclip: Dark side of the Moon' is displayed. A large black and white photograph shows a group of men in military uniforms standing in front of a building. The article is by Andrew Walker and is dated Monday, 21 November 2005. The text below the photo states: 'Sixty years ago the US hired Nazi scientists to lead pioneering projects, such as the race to conquer space. These men provided the US with cutting-edge technology which still leads the way today, but at a cost.'

← → ↻ ⌂ ☆ [http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/uk\\_news/magazine/4443934.stm](http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/uk_news/magazine/4443934.stm)

**BBC NEWS**

Watch One-Minute World News

News Front Page

Africa  
Americas  
Asia-Pacific  
Europe  
Middle East  
South Asia  
UK  
England  
Northern Ireland  
Scotland  
Wales  
UK Politics  
Education  
Magazine  
Business  
Health  
Science & Tech

Last Updated: Monday, 21 November 2005, 11:13 GMT

E-mail this to a friend Printable version

**Project Paperclip: Dark side of the Moon**

By Andrew Walker  
BBC News

Copyright 2005-2010 BBC News  
All Rights Reserved. Used by Permission

Sixty years ago the US hired Nazi scientists to lead pioneering projects, such as the race to conquer space. These men provided the US with cutting-edge technology which still leads the way today, but at a cost.

VIA: Air  
(SPECIFY AIR OR SEA ROUTE)

DISPATCH NO. \_\_\_\_\_

**Secret**  
CLASSIFICATION

HVCA-2592

DATE: 3 October 1955

TO : Chief, WED

FROM : Acting Chief of Station, Caracas *mcu/B*

INFO: Bogotá  
Buenos Aires  
Maracaibo

SUBJECT: GENERAL— Operational

SPECIFIC— Adolph HITLER

MICROFILMED

JUL 26 1963

DOC. MICRO. SER.

1. On 29 September 1955, *reliable* CIMELODY-3 reported the following. Neither CIMELODY-3 nor this Station is in a position to give an intelligent evaluation of the information and it is being forwarded as of possible interest.
2. CIMELODY-3 was contacted on 29 September 1955 by a trusted friend who served under his command in Europe and who is presently residing in Maracaibo. CIMELODY-3 preferred not to reveal the identity of his friend.
3. CIMELODY-3's friend *reliable* stated that during the latter part of September 1955, a Phillip CITROEN, former German SS trooper, stated to him confidentially that Adolph HITLER is still alive. CITROEN claimed to have contacted HITLER about once a month in Colombia on his trip from Maracaibo to that country as an employee of the KNSM (Royal Dutch) Shipping Co. in Maracaibo. CITROEN indicated to CIMELODY-3's friend that he took a picture with HITLER not too long ago, but did not show the photograph. He also stated that HITLER left Colombia for Argentina around January 1955. CITROEN commented that inasmuch as ten years have passed since the end of World War II, the Allies could no longer prosecute HITLER as a criminal of war.

Whistleblowers from the secret space program say that the Nazis already possessed anti-gravity technology at the end of World War II. To get their hands on this technology, many Nazi engineers and scientists were transferred to the US after WWII. Revealed (and previously classified) FBI documents reveal that Hitler went into hiding in South America after his feigned death, with the knowledge of the Deep State.

**Psy-op, Psychological surgery** Psychological operations (psy-ops) are pre-planned operations to convey selected information and clues to the public, to influence their emotions, motives and objective reasoning and thereby manipulate governments, groups and organizations.

**Q/Q-anon** Anonymous source with Q-clearance leaking 'breadcrumbs' from the covert operations that the international alliance has carried out or will carry out. The data dump is shared via chat boards such as: 4chan and 8chan and collected on the Q-map. Q has direct access to

(information from) President Trump. To date, the mainstream media has not dared to ask about a connection between Qanon and Trump.

**Red Pill, to be red pill** Swallowing the 'red pill' is used as a synonym for awakening and facing (wanting to) the truth. It references the movie The Matrix where Neo is given the choice of either taking the red pill - where he sees the truth and sees how the world really works - or the blue pill, which puts him in a silly state remains of ignorance.

**Rothschilds** The Rothschild family was one of the most wealthy and powerful families on the planet, owning all the central banks, among other things. Rothschild is also the Vatican's banker. In addition to the City of London, Israel also appears to be largely in the hands of the Rothschilds. They have now lost a large part of their capital because it was placed in the World Trust by a ruse from Marduk .

**RV, Revaluation** General term used to indicate a financial reset , such as the revaluation of currency. In particular, the currencies that have been downgraded in recent decades such as the Iraqi dinar and the Zimbabwean dollar. This particular RV is likely a Rothschild swindle attempt to create new funds, but it cannot be ruled out that plans for a financial reset RV are also in the pipeline from other groups. The World Trust is pursuing a reform of the financial system, with the Rothschilds and other Illuminati factions losing power.

## **Satanic Ritual Abuse**

All forms of abuse in which children are sexually abused, tortured and murdered. This under the influence of Satanism . People use occult symbols, numerology, astrology, mantras and rituals to gain power. Satanic ritual abuse not only serves the perpetrator but is also done for the benefit of other entities (demons) that feed on loosh from the victims.

**Satanism** The Cabal worships dark forces and the planet Saturn (=Satan) which is also called the 'Black Sun'. Satanists are concerned with the occult: astrology, numerology, symbols , mantras and black magic . Black magic is applied for personal gain, such as gaining more power, status and wealth and requires (human) sacrifice. During occult sacrificial rituals, other entities (demons) are invited to possess the host or hostess who participates in the ritual. That is a form of 'selling the soul to the devil'. This entity attaches itself to the astral body of the host.



Shadow Government (shadow government, secret government)

The shadow government is the true ruler behind the scenes of the 'democratically' elected representatives of the people. Official governments are expected to serve this shadow government. Through secret societies sets put the international political agenda, with national politicians are put under pressure to implement them through manipulation, bribery, blackmail or threats.

**Secret Societies (Secret Societies)** Secret societies are elite clubs where members and/or participants have sworn an oath of secrecy. The most influential people are often members of various secret societies, such as the Bilderberg Group, the Bohemian Club, the Knights of Malta, the Club of Rome, the Council on Foreign Relations, et cetera. Their meetings set the global political agenda that defines the common goal of a New World Order. Political figures and organizations receive their assignments through these societies. Democratic processes are thus circumvented. The media, which has the controlling power in a normally functioning society, either do not have access to policy or are themselves subject to secrecy. See, for example, the diagram for mainstream media, where all editors and editors of the major media outlets are members of secret societies.

Power structure with secret societies that together form the shadow government. huh

**Secret Space Program (SSp, Secret Space Program)** The secret space program established by the Nazis after World War II. They have a secret base in Antarctica. Trillions of dollars are involved in their Black Budget Projects, which are obtained through, among other things, drug trafficking and human trafficking (organ trafficking, sex slaves, pedo networks). The technology within the SSp (Secret Space program) is far ahead of what officially exists. Zero-point energy and technology are available to travel in a short time to, for example, the Moon or Mars, where terrestrial colonies were established in the greatest secrecy decades ago.

**sex slavery** Victims from satanic networks and MK-Ultra programs are often forced into sex slavery. Sex slaves are often programmed for their role from birth or at a very young age and are 'owned' by elite pedo networks. Survivors who testify to being held captive in such networks as children speak of abuse by high-ranking persons and living in degrading conditions. Many child sex slaves are killed at (pre) puberty age.

**Snowflakes, snowflakes** Snowflake is a political term for someone who is perceived as too sensitive, easily offended and unable to deal with opposing views. In the truth movement , the term is widely used for people who are not yet open to alternative views or conspiracies.

**Snuff Movies** Porn films (often child porn) in which the raped victim is murdered. The more violent the movie, the higher the amount the movie makes. The Pizzagate scandal has been linked to this kind of practice. Also in the Epstein case there was talk of this extreme form of abuse, which has remained undescribed in the mainstream media.

**Storm** The “Trump Storm” is a metaphor used by Trump supporters to denote the fight against corruption and human rights abuses by the Deep State . At a press conference with the Navy in late October, Trump said this could be "the calm before the storm ." After that, Q-Anon 's breadcrumbs appeared on the chat board 'The calm before the storm'. The term 'Storm' is often used to describe the preparations for and anticipated arrests of corrupt politicians, top officials and other high-ranking figures. We are now fully in the storm.

**Templar Order or Order of the Knights Templar (Knights Templars)** This predominantly positive group has its origins in the original European nobility that has been almost completely wiped out by the Rothschilds. The Templars still have a strong power base in the US Navy, the UK and continental Europe. Their contact is Lord Blackheath. They are deeply involved in the creation of a new financial system with the alliance of 134 nations. They team up with the Positive Military and White Hats to take down the Rothschild faction . They are the counterpart of the negative, Zionist Templar groups.

**Trauma based mind control** This principle can be applied individually, in groups or for an entire civilization by the controlling powers. This psychological power tool was successfully used in the 9/11 attacks: the emotional shock (trauma) allowed people to immediately identify the so-called culprits, which has been accepted as the truth by the majority of people. Only years later and little by little, more and more people become aware that the pre-prepared story is not true. See also MK-Ultra.

**False Flag Attack** The term "false flag" comes from piracy, where the pirate ship that attacked flew the flag of another country. The country or region of that flag was then blamed, while the attack was carried out by someone else.

It is no different with false flag attacks. Those who are blamed for the attack are 'just' frontmen and not the ones who conceived, organized and financed the attack. The front men are often 'prepared' by means of mind control to play the role of perpetrator. In some cases, they did not commit the attack at all and are wrongly blamed. They are often killed during or shortly after the attack. After all, the dead can no longer speak. Qanon's posts have suggested that people are hypnotized by so-called psychiatrists, and trigger the act of committing an attack.

**freedom movement** Reference to all people and groups worldwide working towards the elimination of the Cabal, the liberation of humanity, thus stopping the destruction of the planet.

**Freemasonry (Free Masonry)** Freemasonry is an international society, which is divided into so-called 'loges'. The original goal of the Freemasons was to reach a higher spiritual and ethical level. This is done through mutual consultation and secret rituals. Symbolism is an important part of their occult knowledge. This knowledge is only accessible to initiated Freemasons. The organization was infiltrated by the Illuminati in the 1800s because they wanted to use this respectable forum as a cover for their clandestine activities, due to its secretive nature. Not all Freemasons are Illuminati and lower degree Freemasons usually don't know what higher degree satanic "brothers" are involved. The P2 Lodge in Italy is considered the most powerful and evil Masonic lodge. They control the Vatican and the mafia and are affiliated with the Black nobility.

The symbols used by Freemasons and the (satanic) Illuminati are originally from the mystery schools, after which they have been distorted and used for nefarious purposes.

**Waarheidsbeweging (Truth Movement, Truther Community)** All people who work individually or in collaboration to reveal and bring out the truth, which is suppressed by the media, science and educational institutions. The truth movement mainly uses publications on the internet and via social media.

**White Dragon Society** The White Dragon Society represents the interests of some ancient Chinese royal lines, supported by many martial arts groups around the world. Their contact is

Benjamin Fulford. Their main motive is to bring down the Cabal, but their motives may not be entirely pure, as they see their role in the new society after the event as a bit too domineering and controlling. See also Dragon Groups .

**white hats** A general term to indicate the good guys , especially the good people in influential positions who work in government services, or other organizations and are involved in secret (sub)projects. The goal is to remove, expose and bring the Cabal to justice. They are the counterparts of the Black Hats .

**white nobility** Not all aristocratic families have historically associated with the Cabal. The counterpart of the Black nobility is the White nobility. The common denominator of all these White noble families is the occult tradition, dating back a few millennia to the mystery schools of ancient Rome, Greece, and Egypt. Mysteries of the goddesses are their greatest secret and their main occult weapon against the Cabal . Many of the White nobility families have a strong connection to Mary Magdalene and the Holy Grail mysteries. They are affiliated with the positive Templar groups.

**World Trust** The World Holding Trust is the largest fund in the world, housing the entire financial system and capital of the world. This capital belongs to all mankind. It is currently managed by master trustee Kim Goguen , who says he wants to return the capital to humanity. In articles, it is abbreviated as Manna World Trust, World Trust of Trust. The Trust is also known as the Collateral Accounts .

**Zionists** The Zionists are an Illuminati faction . The Zionism is a movement created by the Illuminati, with the aim of the State of Israel to establish and create a conflict in the Middle East. A third world war should lead to a struggle in which Islam and political Zionism would simultaneously eliminate each other, in order to establish the Caliphate in Israel. Rebuilding Solomon's Temple was part of the plan. Jerusalem would thereby become the new power center of the New World Order .

This list is not exhaustive and will gradually be supplemented with new terms, explanations and links.

*Source-Ella Star\* / source: ellaster.nl, <https://www.ellaster.nl/2020/04/03/deze-termen-moet-je-kennen-om-te-begrijpen-wat-er-in-de-wereld-gaande-is-complete-lijst/>, It was written by ELLA STER ON APRIL 3, 2020*

## References

Alvin Toffler. (1970). *The Future Shock*.

..... *The Third Wave*.

Caldicott, Helen, (editor of compilation). (2017). *Sleepwalking to Armageddon: the thread of nuclear annihilation*. New York.

David Icke. (1999). *The Biggest secret*. Bridge of Love Publications USA

Illuminatum: (2015). *The First Testament of the Illuminati*

Imran Husein. (2007). *The Gold Dinār And Silver Dirham: Islam And The Future Of Money*.

.....(2009). *An Islamic View of Gog and Magog in the Modern World*.

.....(2003) *Jerusalem in the Qur'an*

.....*Israel's mysterious Imperial Agenda*

.....(2018). *The Qur'an the Great War and the West*.

.....(1996). *The Caliphate, the Hijaz and the Saudi-Wahabi-Nation-State*

Taimur Saeed. *Witness to the Dajjal for believing Men and Women*

*The Jewish Peril: Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion*

Walid Sword. *The Sequence of Events at the End of Times*

William Guy Carr. (1958). *Pawns in the Game*

Zbigniew Brzezinski. (1970). *Between Two Ages: America's Role In The Technetronic Era*. The Viking Press / New York

## Internet

[www.globalresearch.ca](http://www.globalresearch.ca)

[www.stopworldcontrol.com](http://www.stopworldcontrol.com) David Sorensen,

[www.ellaster.nl](http://www.ellaster.nl)